

PONTIFICIA UNIVERSITAS GREGORIANA
FACULTAS IURIS CANONICI

VOCABULARIUM CANONICUM
LATINO-ANGLICUM

a Raimundo Burke
Vocibus Codicis Piani-Benedictini Iuris Canonici
primo digestum
Curaque Ronaldi Gainer et Michaelis Gorman
recognitum
Sermonibus etiam Novi Codicis Iuris Canonici
auctum

Ad usum privatum

Romae MCMLXXXVI

PONTIFICIA UNIVERSITAS GREGORIANA
FACULTAS IURIS CANONICI

VOCABULARIUM CANONICUM
LATINO-ANGLICUM

a Raimundo Burke
Vocibus Codicis Piani-Benedictini Iuris Canonici
primo digestum
Curaque Ronaldi Gainer et Michaelis Gorman
recognitum
Sermonibus etiam Novi Codicis Iuris Canonici
auctum

Ad usum privatum

Romae MCMLXXXVI

Lectori Salutem!

Raimundus Burke, presbyter dioecesis Crossensis, hoc Vocabularium, Ignatio Gordon, S.I., rogante, anno MCMLXXXIII digesserat, verba Codicis Iuris Canonici anno MCMXVII promulgati colligens. Fons praecipuus huius collectionis fuit opus Arcturi Lauer, cui est titulus Index Verborum Codicis Iuris Canonici, Typis Polyglottis Vaticanis anno MCMXLI editum.

Varias ob causas huius editio prima Vocabularii infecta mansit. Qua re et novo Codice interea anno MCMLXXXIII ab Ioanne Paulo Papa II promulgato, Ronaldus Gainer, presbyter dioecesis Alanopolitanae, et Michael Gorman, presbyter dioecesis supradictae Crossensis, illius opus Vocabularii recognoscendi et vocibus novi Codicis augendi tempore verno anni MCMLXXXVI susceperunt. Fons praecipuus ad novi Codicis voces illi collectioni priori adiungendas fuit opus Xaverii Ochoa, C.M.F., cui titulus est Index Verborum ac Locutionum Codicis Iuris Canonici, editione secunda et integra apud Typographiam Pontificiae Universitatis Lateranensis anno MCMLXXXIV edita.

Horum multa verborum inveniri lexicis in classicis nequeunt nec eorundem sensus canonici vel iuridici intus indicati. Ut singula vocabula proprio in contextu videantur et quo inde eorum sensus melius intellegatur, notandum est canones Codicis sive veteris sive vigentis unamquamque vocem adhibentes ambobus in indicibus supradictis indicari, ad quos lectorem referri.

Praeterea nonnulli sermones sensusque ne in novo quidem Codice inventi hoc in Vocabulario reperiuntur qui in praelectionibus et scriptis professorum Facultatis Iuris Canonici Pontificiae Universitatis Gregorianaee et in decisionibus seu sententiis Romanae Rotae saepe adhibentur. Spes igitur nostra est hoc Vocabularium maiori utilitati auxilioque fore nostrae Facultatis alumni lingua anglica utentibus.

Cum semper corrigi quaedam vel addi possint, a lectore petimus, si quos errores vel omissiones invenerit, ut quemvis nostrum certiore benignus faciat.

R. Burke
R. Gainer
M. Gorman

A B B R E V I A T I O N S

abl	ablative case
absol	absolute
acc	accusative case
act	active voice
adj	adjective
adv	adverb, adverbial
comp	comparative degree
conc	concessive
cond	conditional
conj	conjunction
dat	dative case
def	defective verb
demon	demonstrative
dep	deponent verb
dir	direct
distr	distributive
enclit	enclitic
f	feminine gender
fut	future tense
gen	genitive case
impers	impersonal
indecl	indeclinable
indef	indefinite
indic	indicative mood
inf	infinitive
interrog	interrogative
intr	intransitive
jur	juridical meaning
m	masculine gender
n	neuter gender
nom	nominative case
num	numerical
obj	object
ppp	perfect passive participle
part	participle, particle
pass	passive voice
perf	perfect tense
pers	personal
pl	plural number
possess	possessive
prep	preposition
pres	present tense
pron	pronoun
refl	reflexive
rel	relative
s, sg	singular number
sac	sacramental meaning
semi-dep	semi-deponent verb
subj	subjunctive mood
subst	substantive
super	superlative degree
vb, vbs	verb, verbs

-A-

A, Ab (prep + abl): from, away from; (expressing personal agency with pass and intr verbs) by

Abbas, -atis, m.: abbot

Abbatia, -ae, (f): abbey

Abbatialis, -e, (adj): abbatial, of or relating to an abbot or an abbey

Abbatissa, -ae, (f): abbess

Abdico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renounce

Abduco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to take away, seduce

Abeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to depart from

Abicio, -ere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to abandon, degrade

Abiuratio, -onis, (f): abjuration, denial under oath

Abluo, -ere, -ui, -utum (3): to wash, cleanse, purify

Ablutio, -onis, (f): washing, cleansing, ablution

Abnegatio, -onis, (f): denial, refusal

Abnego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to refuse, turn down, deny

Abnuo, -nuere, -nui, -nutum (3): to refuse, decline to

Aboleo, -ere, -evi, -itum (2): to terminate, abolish

Abortivus, -a, -um, (adj): abortive, pertaining to an abortion; pertaining to a miscarriage

Abortus, -us, (m): abortion; miscarriage

Abrado, -radere, -rasi, -rasum (3): to rub off, take away

Abrasus, -a, -um (adj): erased

Abrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to abrogate, repeal in all its parts

Absens, -entis (pres part of "Absum"): absent

Absentia, -ae (f): absence

Absolute (adv): fully, perfectly, completely, absolutely

- Absolutio, -onis (f): absolution
- Absolutorius, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to absolution
- Absolutus, -a, -um (adj): perfect, complete, absolute
- Absolvo, -solvere, -solvi, -solutum (3): to absolve, free
- Absonus, -a, -um (adj): unsuitable, incongruous
- Absque (prep + abl): without, apart from
- Absterreo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to remove, frighten away, deter
- Abstinencia, -ae (f): abstinence
- Abstineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to abstain from
- Abstrusus, -a, -um (adj): hidden, concealed
- Absum, abesse, afui: to be away, be absent
- Abundantius (adv comp): more abundantly, more copiously
- Abusus, -us (m): abuse, misuse
- Abutor, abuti, abusus sum (3 dep + abl): to abuse, misuse
- Ac (conj): and, as
- Academia, -ae (f): academy
- Academicus, -a, -um (adj): academic
- Acatholice (adv): in a non-Catholic manner
- Acatholicus, -a, -um (adj): non-Catholic
- Accedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to come to, approach, give
assent to
- Accenseo, -sere, -sui, -sum (2): to reckon among, add to
- Acceptatio, -onis (f): action of accepting or agreeing, acceptance
- Acceptio, -onis (f): respect, distinction, favoritism
- Accepto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to receive, accept
- Acceptum, -i (n): receipt
- Accerso, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): to summon, arraign before a court
- Accessio, -onis (f): entrance, admission, access, accession
- Accessorie (adv): in an accessory manner

- Accessorius, -a, -um (adj): accessory, adjunct
- Accessus, -us (m): examination, inspection, approach, access
- Accido, -cidere, -cidi, -~~cisum~~ (3): to happen, occur, come to pass,
fall down
- Accio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to call, summon
- Accipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to receive, accept, take to
oneself
- Accomodo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to adjust to,
put on
- Accresco, -crescere, -crevi, -cretum (3): to grow, increase
- Accurate (adv): carefully, exactly
- Accuratus, -a, -um (adj): careful, elaborate, exact
- Accusatio, -onis (f): accusation, action, suit, indictment
- Accusatorius, -a, -um (adj): accusatory, of or pertaining to the
accusation
- Accuso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to accuse, call to account publicly
- Acephalus, -a, -um (adj): unattached, without a definite ecclesi-
astical superior
- Acervus, -i (m): heap, pile, multitude of objects of the same kind
- Acies, -ei (f): sharpness, acuity
- Acolythatus, -us (m): the ministry of acolyte, the acolythate
- Acolythus, -i (m): acolyte, one who has the ministry of acolyte
- Acquiesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to be satisfied with, give
assent to
- Acquiro, -quirere, -quisivi, -quisitum (3): to get, acquire, add to
- Acquisitio, -onis (f): acquisition, the act of acquiring
- Acta, -orum (n pl): the records of a process, register of public
acts
- Actio, -onis (f): action, suit, process
- Active (adv): actively
- Activus, -a, -um (adj): active
- Actor, -oris (m): one who brings an action, petitioner, plaintiff

- Actrix, -triciis (f): feminine form of "Actor"
- Actu (abl s of "Actus"): actually
- Actualis, -e (adj): actual, practical, active
- Actuarius, -ii (m): one who takes notes or writes out accounts,
registrar, secretary
- Actuose (adv): actively
- Actuositas, -atis (f): activity
- Actuosus, -a, -um (adj): active
- Actus, -us (m): the doing or performing of a thing, an act
- Ad (prep + acc): to, towards, near to, by, about, with
regard to, according to; for
- Adaequo, -are, -avi, -atus (1): to equal
- Adamussim (adv): accurately, exactly, according to a rule
- Addecet, -ere (2 impers): it becomes; it suits
- Addico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to be in agreement with
- Addisco, -discere, -didici (3): to learn further, be informed of
- Additio, -onis (f): addition, adding to
- Additionalis, -e (adj): additional, of or pertaining to an
addition
- Addo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to add to, join to
- Adduco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to bring to, lead to, prevail
upon
- Adeo (adv): to that point, so far, so much, to such an extent
- Adeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to approach, go to, come to
- Adeps, -ipis (m or f): fat, the soft fat of animals
- Adeptus, -a, -um (adj): having been attained
- Adhaereo, -haerere, -haesi, -haesum (2 + dat or abl; with "In" +
abl): to cling to, be close to a person or
thing
- Adhibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to use, employ, exercise
- Adhortor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to encourage, urge, exhort
- Adhuc (adv): yet, still, thus far

- Adiaceo, -iacere, -iacui (2 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to lie near,
be adjacent to, be contiguous to
- Adicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to add, increase;
(+ dat or "Ad" + acc) to throw to, apply to
attach to
- Adigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to compel, bring one to
- Adimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to take away, deprive of
- Adimplementum, -i (n): a completion, fulfilling
- Adimpleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to fulfill, perform
- Adimpletio, -onis (f): fulfillment
- Adipiscor, -ipisci, -eptus sum (3): to get, obtain, attain, acquire
by effort
- Aditus, -a, -um (adj): approached, undertaken
- Aditus, -us (m): approach, access
- Adiudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to grant, award, adjudge,
adjudicate
- Adiumentum, -i (n): help, aid, assistance
- Adiuncta, -orum (n pl): circumstances
- Adiungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3 + dat or "Ad" + acc): to add to, join,
attach
- Adiutor, -oris (m): one who helps, assistant
- Adiutorium, -ii (n): help, aid, assistance, support
- Adiutrix, -tricis (f): feminine form of "Adiutor"
- Adiuvo, -vare, -vi, -tum (1): to give aid to, assist, support
- Adlego, -legere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, elect
- Adminiculativus, -a, -um (adj): supporting, suitable for
assistance, fit for support
- Adminiculum, -i (n): support, assistance
- Administratio, -onis (f): direction, management, administration
- Administrativus, -a, -um (adj): administrative, suitable for the
administration of something
- Administrator, -oris (m): administrator, manager
- Administer, -stri (m): one who is near to assist, attendant,
assistant

- Administro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to take charge of, manage
- Admiratio, -onis (f): wonder, surprise, bewilderment
- Admisceo, -miscere, -miscui, -mixtum (2): to mix with, add to by mingling
- Admissio, -onis (f): admission to, entrance into, an audience; entrance upon an inheritance
- Admitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to allow, admit, to allow one admittance or access
- Admoneo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to remind, admonish, warn, advise
- Adnecto, -nectere, -nexui, -nexum (3 + dat): to tie to, bind to, connect to, annex to
- Adnotatio, -onis (f): notation, written note
- Adnoto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to note in writing
- Adolesco, -escere, -evi (3): to grow up, come to maturity
- Adoptio, -onis (f): adoption [of a child]
- Adoptivus, -a, -um (adj): adopted
- Adopto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adopt
- Adoratio, -onis (f): adoration
- Adoro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adore, reverence, honor
- Adscisco, -scere, -vi, -tum (3): to take or receive a thing with knowledge or approbation, approve; to receive a person in some capacity
- Adscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to add to a writing, enroll, attribute to
- Adscriptio, -onis (f): incardination, formal membership, enrollment, inscription
- Adsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to assign, appoint, ascribe, allot
- Adspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to desire to reach, aspire, want to attain
- Adsto, -stare, -stiti (1): to assist, stand near, stand at
- Adstringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): to bind, put under obligation; to draw close
- Adsum, -esse, -fui: to be present, to be near, to be at hand
- Adulter, -era, -erum (adj): adulterous, unchaste

- Adulter, -eri (m): adulterer
- Adultera, -ae (f): adulteress
- Adulterinus, -a, -um (adj): adulterous
- Adulterium, -ii (n): adultery
- Adultero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to commit adultery, pollute,
counterfeit
- Adultus, -a, -um (adj): adult [In 1983 Code one who has completed
the 18th birthday; in the 1917 Code, the
21st birthday]
- Aduno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gather together
- Advena, -ae (m or f): a temporary resident [a person in his or her
place of quasi-domicile]; alien, stranger,
foreigner
- Advenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come to, happen
- Adventus, -us (m): Advent
- Adversarius, -a, -um (adj): adversary, opposing
- Adversor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to be against, oppose
- Adversus (adv): opposite, against; (prep + acc): towards,
against, before
- Adversus, -a, -um (adj): turned toward, opposite, in front of
- Advigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be vigilant for, watch by
- Advocatus, -i (m): advocate, legal assistant, legal counsel
- Advoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call to one's aid, summon
- Aedes, -is (f): building, habitation, sanctuary, temple
- Aedicula, -ae (f): small building or habitation, chapel, a niche
for a statue
- Aedificatio, -onis (f): act of building, building up, edification
- Aedificium, -ii (n): building of any kind, structure, edifice
- Aedifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to build, construct, instruct,
build up, edify
- Aegre (adv): with difficulty, with regret, unwillingly
- Aegritudo, -inis (f): illness
- Aegrotatio, -onis (f): illness, being sick

- Aegroto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to be ill, to be sick
- Aegrotus,-a,-um (adj): ill, sick
- Aequalis,-e (adj): equal, like, uniform
- Aequalitas,-atis (f): equality
- Aequē (adv): in like manner, equally, as much as
- Aequiparo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to compare, liken, consider equal
- Aequipollens,-entis (adj): equivalent, of equal value, of equal significance
- Aequipollenter (adv): equivalently
- Aequitas,-atis (f): equity, fairness, justice, righteousness, calmness, evenness of temper
- Aequivalens,-entis (adj): equivalent, of equal value, of equal significance
- Aequivalenter (adv): equivalently
- Aequus,-a,-um (adj): just, fair, right, equitable
- Aes, aëris (n): a unit of money, money, wages, reward, payment
- Aestimabilis,-e (adj): valuable
- Aestimatio,-onis (f): an appraising of a thing according to its intrinsic or extrinsic value
- Aestimatorius,-a,-um (adj): regarding the value of something
- Aestimo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to appraise, to estimate the intrinsic or extrinsic value of something; to esteem, judge, hold
- Aestus,-us (m): heat, fire; a vacillating state of mind
- Aetas,-atis (f): age, era, space of time
- Aeternus,-a,-um (adj): eternal, without beginning or end
- Affabre (adv): ingeniously, skillfully
- Affecto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to pursue, to strive after; to imitate faultily
- Affectus,-us (m): a condition or disposition [especially of the mind], love, desire, affection, emotion
- Affero, afferre, attuli, allatum: to carry, bring to; to allege
- Afficio,-ficere,-feci,-fectum (3): to affect, to exert an influence on mind or body

- Affigo, -figere, -fixi, -fixum (3): to fasten to, affix, impress or
- Affinis, -e (adj): related to by marriage
- Affinitas, -atis (f): affinity, relationship by marriage
- Affirmatio, -onis (f): affirmation, declaration, confirmation
- Affirmativus, -a, -um (adj): affirmative, affirming
- Affirmo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strengthen, prove, affirm as true
- Affixio, -onis (f): addition, a joining, a fastening to
- Afflictus, -a, -um (adj): afflicted
- Affluo, -fluere, -fluxi, -fluxum (3): to flow, hasten, abound with
- Affulgeo, -gere, -si (2): to shine, glitter, dawn, appear
- Africa, -ae (f): Africa
- Aggravo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make heavier, make worse, oppress, burden
- Aggredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to approach, address, undertake
- Aggregatio, -onis (f): aggregation, a gathering together to constitute a whole
- Aggrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to add to, reckon among; to join something to
- Aggressor, -oris, (m): aggressor, one who attacks
- Agito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to put in motion, impel, excite, disturb
- Agnosco, -noscere, -novi, -nitum (3): to acknowledge, know a person or thing well
- Ago, agere, egi, actum (3): to do, act, conduct, discuss, treat; (impers use with "De" + abl) it concerns
- Aiunt (3rd pers pl of "Aio"): they say
- Alba, -ae (f): alb
- Album, -i (n): whiteness; list of names, register
- Albus, -a, -um (adj): white
- Aleator, -oris (m): gambler, dice player
- Aleatorius, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to a gambler

- Alias (adv): at another time, at other times
- Alibi (adv): elsewhere, at another place, otherwise, in other respects
- Alienatio,-onis (f): alienation [the transfer of possession of something from one person to another]
- Alieno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to alienate, to make something the property of another
- Alienus,-a,-um (adj): not one's own, another's, foreign, alien
- Alimentum,-i (n): nourishment, food
- Alio (adv): elsewhere, to another person, to another place, to another thing, for another person
- Alioqui[n] (adv): in some other way, otherwise, for the rest
- Aliquandiu (adv): awhile, for some time
- Aliquando (adv): at any time, sometimes
- Aliquantum (adv): somewhat, in some degree, considerably
- Aliquatenus (adv): for a certain distance, to some measure, somewhat, partly
- Aliqui, aliqua, aliquod (adj): some, any
- Aliquid, alicuius (pron): something, anything
- Aliquis, alicuius (pron): someone, anyone
- Aliquot (indecl adj): some, several, a few
- Aliter (adv): otherwise, in another manner
- Aliunde (adv): from another place, from another person, from another thing
- Alius,-a,-ud (adj): another, other
- Allaboro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to work hard
- Allegatio,-onis (f): allegation; sending, dispatching
- Allegatum,-i (n): an account, something alleged
- Allego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dispatch, send one away with a commission
- Allego,-legere,-legi,-lectum (3): see "Adlego"
- Allevo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): relieve, alleviate, comfort, raise up

- Almus, -a, -um (adj): nourishing, bountiful, cherishing, propitious
- Alo, alere, alui, altum (3): to feed, nourish, sustain, promote
- Altare, -is (n): altar
- Alter, -era, -erum (adj): one [of two], the other [of two]
- Alternis (adv): alternately, by turns
- Alternus, -a, -um (adj): one after another, alternate, interchangeable
- Alteruter, -tra, -trum (adj): one [of two], one or the other
- Altus, -a, -um (adj): great, high, lofty, noble, august
- Alumnus, -i (m): student, pupil, learner
- Ambitiosus, -a, -um (adj): encompassing, ambitious, honor-loving, vainglorious
- Ambitus, -us (m): territory, district, area, sphere; extent, scope, ambit
- Ambo, -ae, -o (adj): both
- Amens, -ntis (adj): insane, mad, senseless
- Amentia, -ae (f): insanity, madness; mental illness [invalidating consent canonically]
- America, -ae (f): America
- Amicitia, -ae (f): friendship
- Amicus, -a, -um (adj): friendly
- Amissio, -onis (f): loss, losing
- Amita, -ae (f): paternal aunt
- Amitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to dismiss, remit, pardon, let go, lose
- Amor, -oris (f): love
- Amortizatio, -onis (f): amortization [the liquidation of a debt by making installment payments]
- Amotio, -onis (f): removal, removing
- Amoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to remove from, withdraw
- Amovibilis, -e (adj): removable
- Amovibilitas, -atis (f): removability

- Amplector, -plecti, -plexus sum (3 dep): to include, embrace, comprehend, wind around
- Amplexor, -plexari, -plexatus sum (1 dep): to embrace, welcome
- Amplitudo, -inis (f): breadth, size, dignity, greatness, dignity of expression
- Amplius (adv): more, longer, besides, further
- Amplus, -a, -um (adj): large, spacious, ample, full, great
- An (conj): whether
- Anachoreticus, -a, -um (adj): anchoritic, of or pertaining to a hermit
- Anathema, -atis (n): curse of excommunication
- Anceps, -cipitis (adj): two-headed, double-edged, double; wavering, uncertain, ambiguous; dangerous
- Angelicus, -a, -um (adj): angelic
- Angelus, -i (m): angel
- Anglia, -ae (f): England
- Ango, -ere (3): to trouble, distress
- Anima, -ae (f): breath, soul [principle of physical life]
- Animadversio, -onis (f): observation, critical remark
- Animadverto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to consider, observe, remark
- Animal, -alis (n): animal, living being
- Animo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to animate, enliven, encourage
- Annata: see "Media Annata"
- Animus, -i (n): soul, intellect, reason, mind [principle of spiritual or rational life]
- Annecto, -ctere, -xui, -xus (3 + dat): see "Adnecto"
- Annitor, -niti, -nisus sum (3 dep + "Ut"): to strive to
- Anniversarium, -ii (n): anniversary
- Anniversarius, -a, -um (adj): annual, pertaining to that which happens or is renewed each year
- Annualis, -e (adj): annual, yearly, year-old
- Annulatus, -a, -um (adj): unbroken

- Annulus, -i (n): a ring for the finger
- Annuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to announce, make known
- Annuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to give assent or approval, nod to
- Annus, -i (m): year
- Annuus, -a, -um (adj): annual, of a year's duration
- Anonymus, -a, -um (adj): anonymous, of an unknown name
- Ansa, -ae (f): handle; occasion, opportunity
- Ante (prep + acc): before; (adv) before, in front of, forwards
- Antea (adv): before, formerly, earlier
- Anteago, -agere, -egi, -actum (3): to do before
- Antecedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to precede, excel
- Antecessor, -oris (m): forerunner, predecessor
- Anteparaepratorius, -a, -um (adj): anteparaepratory, pre-preparatory
- Antequam (adv): sooner than, before
- Anterior, -ius (adj comp): foremost, previous, former
- Antibrachium, -ii (n): forearm
- Anticipo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to anticipate
- Antimensium, -ii (n): antimensium [a type of corporal of the Oriental Rites which contains relics of martyrs and substitutes for the altar stone]
- Antiquitas, -atis (f): age, antiquity
- Antiquus, -a, -um (adj): old, ancient, former
- Antistes, -itis (m): bishop, priest, presiding officer
- Antistita, -ae (f): superior of a group of women religious
- Anxietas, -atis (f): anxiety
- Aperio, -ire, -ui, -tum (4): to open, uncover; to prove, demonstrate
- Aperitio, -onis (f): opening, aperture
- Aperte (adv): openly, clearly, plainly
- Apis, -is (f): bee

Apocryphus, -a, -um (adj): spurious, noncanonical
 Apographum, -i (n): transcript, copy
 Apostasia, -ae (f): apostasy [the total repudiation of the faith]
 Apostata, -ae (m): apostate
 Apostolatus, -us (m): apostolate
 Apostolicus, -a, -um (adj): apostolic
 Apostolus, -i (m): Apostle
 Apparatus, -a, -um (adj): prepared, ready
 Apparatus, -us (m): preparation, equipment, apparatus
 Appareo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to appear, become visible
 Apparitio, -onis (f): apparition; service
 Apparitor, -oris (m): servant
 Apparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prepare, provide
 Appellatio, -onis (f): appeal, naming
 Appellatorius, -a, -um (adj): relating to an appellant
 Appello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to appeal, address, name, entitle
 Appello, -pellere, -puli, -pulsum (3): to move [someone or something] to
 Applicabilis, -e (adj): applicable
 Applicatio, -onis (f): application, applying, attachment
 Applico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to apply, connect with
 Appono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3): to appoint, designate, place near
 Apposite (adv): suitably, fittingly
 Apprime (adv): first of all, before, especially
 Approbatio, -onis (f): approbation, approval
 Approbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to approve, assent to as good
 Apte (adv): closely, suitably, rightly
 Aptitudo, -dinis (f): aptitude, adequacy
 Apto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to adapt, adjust

- Aptus, -a, -um (adj): suited, suitable, proper, apposite
- Apud (prep + acc): with, at, by, near
- Aqua, -ae (f): water
- Ara, -ae (f): altar
- Arbiter, -tri (m): arbiter, judge
- Arbitralis, -e (adj): arbitrated, by arbitrators
- Arbitrarius, -a, -um (adj): arbitrary, uncertain
- Arbitrator, -oris (m): arbitrator, master
- Arbitratus, -a, -um (adj): decided, judged, arbitrated
- Arbitratus, -us (m): decision, inclination, pleasure, direction
- Arbitrium, -ii (n): judgment, decision, opinion; will, free-will
- Arbor, -oris (f): tree
- Arcanus, -a, -um (adj): secret, hidden
- Arceo, -cere, -cui, -ctum (2): to shut in, hinder, prevent
- Arcesso, -sere, -sivi, -situm (3): to call, send for, summon
- Archetypus, -a, -um (adj): original, archetype
- Archiconfraternitas, -atis (f): archconfraternity
- Archidioecesis, -is [or -eos] (f): archdiocese
- Archiepiscopalis, -e (adj): archiepiscopal, of or pertaining to
an archbishop
- Archiepiscopus, -i (m): archbishop
- Archipresbyter, -i (m): archpriest
- Archipresbyteratus, -us (m): archpresbyterate
- Archisodalitium, -ii (n): archsodality
- Archivum, -i (n): archives
- Arcto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to compress, contract
- Arctus, -a, -um (adj): close
- Arduus, -a, -um (adj): high, elevated, lofty, steep, difficult
- Argenteus, -a, -um (adj): made of silver

Argumentum, -i (n): argument, evidence, proof

Arguo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to make clear, prove, attempt to show

Arma, -orum (n pl): arms, weapons, defense

Armarius, -ii (n): closet, chest

Arripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum (3): to seize, appropriate

Ars, artis (f): skill, art, profession

Articulus, -i (m): member, part, division

Arx, arcis (f): defense, refuge, stronghold

Ascendo, -ndere, -ndi, -nsum (3): to ascend, climb, go up

Ascensio, -onis (f): Ascension

Ascensus, -a, -um (adj): ascended

Asceticus, -a, -um (adj): ascetical

Ascisco, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): see "Adscisco"

Asia, -ae (f): Asia

Asperitas, -atis (f): roughness, sharpness, harshness,
severity, unevenness

Aspersio, -onis (f): sprinkling

Aspersorium, -ii (n): sprinkler

Aspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): see "Adspiro"

Asporto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bear, carry, transport

Assecuratio, -onis (f): insurance

Assecutio, -onis (f): perception, comprehension, knowledge

Assensus, -us (m): agreement, assent, approval

Assentio, -tire, -si, -sum (4): to consent, approve

Assequor, -sequi, -secutus sum (3 dep): to attain, gain, obtain

Assero, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to assert, claim

Assertio, -onis (f): assertion

Asservatio, -onis (f): keeping, reservation [as of the Blessed
Sacrament]

Asservo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to keep, reserve, guard, preserve

- Assessor, -oris (m): assessor, aid
- Assiduus, -a, -um (adj): continual, constant, occupied with
- Assignatio, -onis (f): assignment
- Assigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): see "Adsigno"
- Assimilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to compare, imitate, simulate
- Assistentia, -ae (f): help, assistance
- Assisto, assistere, asstiti (3): to stand by, assist, defend
- Associatio, -onis (f): association
- Associo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unite with, associate
- Assulesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3 + inf): to become accustomed to
- Assumo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to take up, assume, receive
- Ast (conj): and, on the other hand, then, but
- Asto, astare, astiti: see "Adsto"
- Astringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): see "Adstringo"
- Asylum, -i (n): asylum, sanctuary, place of refuge
- At (conj): but, instead, on the contrary, on the other hand
- Atheismus, -i (m): atheism
- Athenaeum, -i (n): atheneum, place of study
- Atque (conj): and also, and even, and besides, and
- Atrox, -ocis (adj): dark, horrible, cruel, atrocious
- Attamen (conj): but yet, but also, nonetheless
- Attendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to direct attention to,
apply the mind to
- Attentatio, -onis (f): attempt, trying
- Attentatum, -i (n): a prohibited innovation during a process
- Attente (adv): attentively, carefully
- Attento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to attempt, try; to attack
- Attenuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to attenuate, weaken, diminish
- Attestatio, -onis (f): testimony, attestation

- Attinet, -tinere, -tinuit (2 impers with "Ad" + acc): to pertain to, belong to
- Attingo, -tingere, -tigi, -tactum (3): to reach, attain
- Attollo, -ere (3): to lift up, elevate, raise, extol, excite
- Attribuo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to attribute to, designate
- Attributum, -i (n): attribute, predicate
- Auctor, -oris (m or f): originator, founder, author
- Auctoritas, -atis (f): authority
- Auctoritative (adv): authoritatively, with authority
- Audeo, audere, ausus sum (2 semi-dep): to dare, venture
- Audientia, -ae (f): hearing, audience
- Audio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to hear, listen to
- Auditio, -onis (f): listening to, audition
- Auditorium, -ii (n): tribunal [hall where the process takes place]
- Auditus, -a, -um (adj): heard
- Auditus, -us (m): hearing
- Aufero, auferre, abstuli, ablatum: to carry off, remove
- Augeo, augere, auxi, auctum (2): to increase, strengthen, enrich
- Augmentum, -i (n): increase, increment
- Augustus, -a, -um (adj): majestic, venerable, worthy of honor
- Aula, -ae (f): room, hall
- Auratura, -ae (f): gilding
- Aurora, -ae (f): dawn, daybreak
- Austeritas, -atis (f): austerity, rigor, severity
- Australia, -ae (f): Australia
- Aut (conj - introduces a second alternative which positively excludes the first): or, or rather;
(aut ... aut) either ... or
- Autem (conj): on the other hand, yet, however
- Authentice (adv): authentically, originally

Authenticitas, -atis (f): authenticity, originality
 Authentico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to authenticate, verify
 Authenticus, -a, -um (adj): authentic, original, genuine
 Autobiographia, -ae (f): autobiography
 Autochthonus, -a, -um (adj): native to a place
 Autographum, -i (n): autograph letter, original
 Autonomia, -ae (f): autonomy
 Autonomus, -a, -um (adj): autonomous
 Auxiliaris, -e (adj): assisting, auxiliary
 Auxilium, -ii (n): help, assistance
 Avertō, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to avert, divert
 Avia, -ae (f): grandmother
 Avocatio, -onis (f): diversion, interruption
 Avoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call away, remove
 Avus, -i (m): grandfather
 Azymus, -a, -um (adj): unleavened

-B-

Baculum, -i (n): crosier, pastoral staff
 Baldachinus, -i (m): baldachin [canopy extending over an altar]
 Baptisma, -atis (n): baptism
 Baptismalis, -e (adj): baptismal
 Baptismus, -i (m): baptism
 Baptisterium, -ii (n): baptistery
 Baptizo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to baptize
 Basilica, -ae (f): basilica
 Basis, -is (f): foundation, basis
 Beatificatio, -onis (f): beatification

- Beatifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to beatify
- Beatus, -a, -um (adj): blessed
- Belgium, -ii (n): Belgium
- Bellum, -i (n): war
- Bene (adv): well, pleasantly, satisfactorily
- Benedico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to bless, praise
- Benedictio, -onis (f): blessing, benediction
- Benefaciens, -entis (adj): beneficent, benefitting
- Benefactor, -oris (m): benefactor
- Beneficentia, -ae (f): beneficence, kindness
- Beneficialis, -e (adj): beneficial
- Beneficiarius, -a, -um (adj): pertaining to a favor or benefice
- Beneficium, -ii (n): benefice, honor, kindness, favor
- Beneplacitum, -i (n): good pleasure
- Benevolentia, -ae (f): good-will, benevolence
- Benevolus, -a, -um (adj): benevolent, kind
- Benignus, -a, -um (adj): kind, good-natured
- Bestialitas, -atis (f): bestiality
- Biblicus, -a, -um (adj): biblical
- Bibliotheca, -ae (f): library
- Biennium, -ii (n): period of two years
- Bigamus, -i (m): a person married for a second time [In the first Christian centuries this term was used to describe a person who entered two successive marriages. In modern usage it refers only to a person in two simultaneous marriages]
- Bilateralis, -e (adj): bilateral, mutual
- Bimestre (adv): bimonthly, every two months
- Bimestris, -e (adj): of two months
- Bini, -ae, -a (adj): two by two, double

Biretum,-i (n): biretta

Bis (adv): twice

Biscentum (indecl adj): two hundred

Blasphemia,-ae (f): blasphemy

Blasphemo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to blaspheme

Bonitas,-atis (f): goodness

Bonum,-i (n): good, object of possession

Bonus,-a,-um (adj): good

Brachium,-ii (n): arm

Breve,-is (n): summary, brief [written argument submitted to
a tribunal]

Brevi (adv): briefly

Brevis,-e (adj): brief, short

Breviter (adv): briefly, shortly

Bulla,-ae (f): seal [of a document]; bull [papal document]

-C-

Cadaver, -eris (n): corpse, cadaver
Cado, cadere, cecidi, casum (3): to fall, fall down
Caecitas, -atis (f): blindness
Caecus, -a, -um (adj): blind
Caelibatus [also "Coelibatus"], -us (m): celibacy
Caelum, -i (n): sky, heavens, heaven
Caeremonia, -ae (f): ceremony, sacred rite
Caeremonialis, -e (adj): ceremonial, ritual
Calculus, -i (n): calculation, computation [Originally a pebble or
a counter used for voting or reckoning]
Calendarium, -ii (n): calendar, register of accounts
Calix, -icis (m): chalice

- calleo, -ere, -ui (2): to understand
- calumnia, -ae (f): calumny, false accusation
- Calumniator, -oris (m): calumniator, one who accuses falsely
- Calumniosus, -a, -um (adj): calumnious, false, deceitful
- calx, calcis (f): lime, limestone; finish line [marked with lime]; end of a page
- Cambria, -ae (f): Wales
- Camera, -ae (f): vault, vaulted chamber, household [as in "Camera Apostolica"]
- Camerarius, -ii (m): chamberlain [as in "Cardinal Chamberlain of the Apostolic Household" or "Camerlengo"]
- Campana, -ae (f): bell
- Campus, -i (m): field
- Cancellaria, -ae (f): chancery
- Cancellarius, -ii (m): chancellor
- Candidatus, -i (m): candidate
- Cano, canere, cecini, cantum (3): to sing
- Canon, -onis (m): canon, rule; the annual payment in "Emphyteusis"
- Canonicalis, -e (adj): canonical, proper to the office or benefice of a canon of a chapter
- Canonicatus, -us (m): canonicate, canonry
- Canonice (adv): canonically, according to Church discipline
- Canonicus, -a, -um (adj): canonical
- Canonicus, -i (m): canon [of a cathedral]
- Canonista, -ae (m): canonist
- Canonizatio, -onis (f): canonization
- Cantor, -oris (m): cantor, singer
- Cantus, -us (m): song, chant
- Capacitas, -atis (f): capacity
- Capax, -acis (adj): capable, able, apt; spacious
- Capesso, -ere, -ivi (-ii), -itum (3): to seize, lay hold of, undertake, execute

- Capillus, -i (m): hair
- Capio, capere, cepi, captum (3): to take hold of, seize
- Capitalis, -e (adj): capital, chief, first; relating to life
- Capitularis, -e (adj): of or relating to a chapter [as of a cathedral]
- Capitulum, -i (n): chapter [as of a cathedral]
- Cappella, -ae (f): chapel
- Cappellania, -ae (f): chaplaincy
- Cappellanus, -i (m): chaplain
- Capsa, -ae (f): repository, box
- Capsula, -ae (f): small box, small chest
- Captio, -onis (f): taking, the act of taking
- Captiosus, -a, -um (adj): fallacious, deceitful
- Captivitas, -atis (f): captivity, bondage
- Captus, -a, -um (adj): taken, seized
- Captus, -us (m): capacity, mental capacity, mental grasp
- Caput, -itis (n): head, principal division, heading, chapter; grounds [as in "Caput Nullitatis"]
- Carcer, -eris (m): prison
- Cardinalatus, -us (m): cardinalate
- Cardinalis, -is (m): cardinal of the Church
- Cardinalitius, -a, -um (adj): cardinalatial
- Careo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 + abl): to be without, lack
- Caritas, -atis (f): charity
- Caritativus, -a, -um (adj): charitable
- Carnifex, -ficis (m): executioner
- Caro, carnis (f): flesh, meat
- Castigatio, -onis (f): punishment, correction
- Castitas, -atis (f): chastity
- Castus, -a, -um (adj): chaste, pure

- Casus, -us (m): case
- Catalogus, -i (m): enumeration, catalogue
- Catechesis, -eos (f): catechesis, religious instruction
- Catecheticus, -a, -um (adj): catechetical
- Catechismus, -i (m): catechism
- Catechista, -ae (m): catechist
- Catechumenatus, -us (m): catechumenate
- Catechumenus, -i (m): catechumen
- Cathedra, -ae (f): chair, bishop's chair, throne
- Cathedralis, -e (adj): cathedral, of or pertaining to the cathedral
- Cathedraticum, -i (n): cathedraticum [the annual tax paid to the bishop by the churches in the diocese]
- Catholice (adv): in a Catholic manner
- Catholicus, -a, -um (adj): Catholic
- Causa, -ae (f): cause, reason, suit, judicial process
- Causa (+ gen): on account of, for the sake of
- Caute (adv): cautiously
- Cautela, -ae (f): caution, precaution
- Cautio, -onis (f): surety, bond, guarantee, caution
- Cauto (adv): cautiously, carefully, being cautious, being careful
- Cautum esse: to provide; to caution
- Caveo, cavere, cavi, cautum (2): to beware, guard against
- ce (enclitic: an inseparable, strengthening, demonstrative particle)
- Cedo, cedere, cessi, cessum (3): to give up, cede, yield
- Celo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hide, conceal
- Celeber, -bris, -bre (adj): renowned, famous, often repeated
- Celebrans, -antis (m): the celebrant
- Celebratio, -onis (f): celebration

- Celebro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to celebrate, practice
- Celer, -eris, -ere (adj): swift, quick
- Celeritas, -atis (f): speed, swiftness, quickness
- Cementum, -i (n): cement, bonding
- Cena, -ae (f): dinner, supper
- Censeo, -ere, -ui, -um (2): to estimate, consider, judge
- Censor, -oris (m): censor [one who examines writings for the Church before publication]
- Censura, -ae (f): censure, ecclesiastical punishment, censorship [as of books]
- Censuratus, -a, -um (adj): censured, under censure
- Centenarius, -a, -um (adj): centenary, consisting of a hundred
- Centesimus, -a, -um (adj): hundreth
- Centrum, -i (n): center
- Centum (indecl adj): hundred
- Cera, -ae (f): wax
- Certe (adv): certainly, undoubtedly
- Certo (adv): certainly, surely
- Certus, -a, -um (adj): certain, determined, fixed
- Cessatio, -onis (f): cessation
- Cessio, -onis (f): giving up, surrendering
- Cesso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to cease from, stop
- Ceteroqui[n] (adv): for the rest, otherwise
- Ceterus, -a, -um (adj): the other, the rest of, the remaining
- Ceu (adv): as, just as, as it were
- Character, -eris (m): mark, character
- Charta, -ae (f): paper, writing, letter
- Chirurgia, -ae (f): surgery
- Chirurgicus, -a, -um (adj): surgical

- Chirurgus, -i (m): surgeon
- Choralis, -e (adj): choral
- Chorea, -ae (f): dance
- Chorus, -i (m): choir
- Chrisma, -atis (n): chrism
- Christianus, -a, -um (adj): Christian
- Christifidelis, -e (adj): of or relating to the faithful of the Church
- Christifidelis, -is (m or f): the Christian faithful
- Christus, -i (m): Christ
- Chronologicus, -a, -um (adj): chronological
- Ciborium, -ii (n): tabernacle
- Cibus, -i (m): food
- Cieo, ciere, civi, citum (2): to put in motion, move,
- Cinis, cineris (m): ash, ashes
- Circa (adv): around, all around, about;
(prep + acc) around, surrounding, about,
nearly, almost, concerning
- Circiter (adv): round about, on every side, about, near;
(prep + acc) about, near
- Circumcisio, -onis (f): circumcision
- Circumfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to carry about, divulge, report
- Circumscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to draw a line around,
circumscribe
- Circumscriptio, -onis (f): circle, territory, boundary, outline
- Circumsepio, -ire, -si, -tum (4): to surround, enclose
- Circumspectio, -onis (f): foresight, caution, circumspection
- Circumstantia, -ae (f): circumstance
- Circumstantia, -ium (n pl): circumstances, details
- Circumvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to beset, circumvent,
evade
- Cit. (adj - abbreviation for "Citatus, -a, -um"): cited, named

citatio,-onis (f): calling, citation [as of a respondent]
 citatorius,-a,-um (adj): of or relating to a citation
 cito (adv): quickly, speedily, soon
 cito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call to testify, cite, name
 citra (adv): on this side, within; (prep + acc) on this side,
 beneath, before, beyond
 civilis,-e (adj): civil
 civiliter (adv): civilly
 civis,-is (m or f): citizen
 civitas,-atis (f): state, city, body-politic
 Civitates Foederatae Americae Septemtrionalis, Civitatum Foeder-
 atarum A. S. (f pl): United States of
 America
 clam (adv): secretly; (prep + acc or abl) without the
 knowledge of
 clamorosus,-a,-um (adj): loud, clamorous, full of shouting
 clare (adv): clearly, distinctly
 claritas,-atis (f): clarity, distinctness
 classis,-is (f): class
 claudo,-dere,-si,-sum (3): to close
 claustra,-orum (n pl): cloister
 clausula,-ae (f): clause, section, conclusion
 clausura,-ae (f): enclosure [as of a religious house]
 clavis,-is (f): key
 clericalis,-e (adj): clerical
 clericus,-i (m): cleric
 clerus,-i (m): clergy
 cliens,-entis (m): client
 coactio,-onis (f): coercion
 coactivus,-a,-um (adj): coercive
 coadiutor,-oris (m): assistant, coadjutor

- coadiutoria, -ae (f): assistantship
- coadiutus, -a, -um (adj): assisted
- coadunatio, -onis (f): meeting, gathering
- coaduno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gather together, meet
- Coaevus, -a, -um (adj): contemporary, equal in age, coeval
[originating or existing at the same
period of time]
- Coalesco, -alescere, -alui, -alimum (3): to unite, coalesce, grow
firm
- Coarcto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confine, shorten, abbreviate
- Codex, -icis (m): code of laws
- Coelibatus [also "Caelibatus"], -us (m): celibacy
- Coemeterium, -ii (n): cemetery
- Coena, -ae (f): dinner, supper
- Coeo, -ire, -ivi, -itum: to have sexual intercourse
- Coepi, coëpisse, coeptum (3): to begin
- Coerceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to confine, restrain
- Coetus, -us (m): group, assembly
- Cognatio, -onis (f): kinship, blood relationship, relationship
- Cognitio, -onis (f): learning, knowledge; trial, investigation
- Cognomen, -inis (n): surname, family name
- Cognosco, -gnoscere, -gnovi, -gnitum (3): to adjudicate, to become
acquainted with, learn, know
- Cogo, cogere, coegi, coactum (3): to coerce, force, constrain
- Cohabitatio, -onis (f): cohabitation, living together
- Cohabito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to live with
- Cohaereo, -haerere, -haesi, -haesum (2): to cohere, be consistent
- Coincido, -cidere, -cidi, -cisum (3): to coincide
- Colo, colere, colui, cultum (3): to cultivate, honor, worship
- Collabor, collabi, collapsus sum (3 dep): to fall into ruins
- Collaboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to collaborate, work together

- collateralis, -e (adj): collateral
- collatio, -onis (f): collection, contribution, of money,
comparison
- collator, -oris (m): collector
- collecta, -ae (f): collection; collect [opening prayer of the
Mass]
- collectio, -onis (f): collection
- collectivus, -a, -um (adj): collective
- collegialis, -e (adj): collegial
- collegialiter (adv): in a collegial manner, collegially
- collegiatus, -a, -um (adj): collegiate, belonging to a group or
body
- collegium, -ii (n): group, body, college
- colligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to gather together
- collocatio, -onis (f): arrangement, disposition
- Colloco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to arrange, place, set; to invest;
to allocate; to employ
- collocutio, -onis (f): conversation, conference
- collocutorium, -ii (n): a room for talking or visiting [as in a
religious house], parlor
- collusio, -onis (f): collusion
- collustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to illuminate
- color, -oris (m): color
- columella, -ae (f): small column, pillar
- comburo, -burere, -bussi, -bustum (3): to burn up
- comes, -itis (m or f): associate, companion; count [noble title]
- comestio, -onis (f): consumption, eating
- comitas, -atis (f): kindness, gentleness
- comitatus, -a, -um (adj): accompanied, attended
- comitia, -orúm (n pl): assembly, elections
- comitium, -ii (n): meeting
- comitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to accompany, attend, follow

- Commaculo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to stain, pollute
- Commemoratio,-onis (f): commemoration
- Commemoro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to remember, commemorate
- Commenda,-ae (f): the granting of the revenues of a church or
monastery to a particular person who is
given the title of abbot, for instance,
even if a secular ruler
- Commendatitius,-a,-um (adj): commendatory
- Commendo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to commend, recommend
- Commentarium,-ii (n): commentary
- Commentator,-oris (m): commentator
- Commercium,-ii (n): commerce, communication, correspondence
- Commigro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to migrate
- Comminatio,-onis (f): threat
- Comminor,-ari,-atus sum (3 dep): to threaten
- Commissarius,-ii (m): trustee
- Commissio,-onis (f): commission
- Commissorius,-a,-um (adj): commissorial
- Committo,-mittere,-misi,-missum (3): to undertake, commence,
commit, entrust, commit to
- Commodo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to adapt, accommodate
- Commode (adv): duly, properly, rightly
- Commoditas,-atis (f): due measure, fitness, convenience, ease
- Commodum,-i (n): favorable condition, advantage, good
- Commodus,-a,-um (adj): suitable, fit, opportune, polite
- Commonefacio,-facere,-feci,-factum (3): to admonish
- Commoneo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to impress upon
- Commoratio,-onis (f): residence
- Commoror,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to reside, stay, remain
- Communicabilis,-e (adj): communicable

- Communicatio,-onis (f): communication, proclamation,
notification, sharing, partaking
- Communico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to communicate, share, partake
- Communio,-ire,-ivi,-itum (4): to fortify, secure
- Communio,-onis (f): communion
- Communis,-e (adj): common, general
- Communitas,-atis (f): community
- Communiter (adv): together, in common
- Commutatio,-onis (f): change, exchange
- Commuto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to change, substitute
- Compages,-inis (f): structure, framework, outline
- Comparatio,-onis (f): comparison, preparation
- Compareo,-ere,-ui (2): to appear, be present, be at hand
- Comparo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to establish, procure, prepare;
to compare, consider
- Compars,-artis (f): partner
- Compatronus,-i (m): fellow patron
- Compello,-pellere,-puli,-pulsum (3): to impel, compel
- Compensatio,-onis (f): balancing of accounts, compensation
- Compenso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to balance, make good, compensate
- Comperendino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to defer a cause to the third
day following or later
- Comperio,-ire,-i,-tum (4): to ascertain
- Compesco,-ere,-ui,-itum (3): to repress, restrain
- Competens,-entis (adj): competent
- Competentia,-ae (f): competence, competency
- Competo,-ere,-ivi [or -ii],-itum (3): meet, agree with;
(with "Ad" + acc) to be capable of,
be competent for
- Complector,-cti,-xus sum (3 dep): to embrace, comprehend
- Compleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to fill up, complete, fulfill

- Complex,-plicis (adj): participating in;
(subst m or f) accomplice
- Complicitas,-atis (f): complicity
- Compono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to put together, arrange,
compose
- Compos,-potis (adj + gen or abl): having control over,
master of, in possession of
- Compositio,-onis (f): composition
- Compossessor,-oris (m): co-possessor, one who shares possession
- Comprehendo,-dere,-di,-sum (3): to comprehend, comprise
- Comprobo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to prove, establish
- Compromissarius,-a,-um (adj): pertaining to an arbitrator
- Compromissarius,-ii (m): one elected by compromise
- Compromissum,-i (n): compromise, reciprocal agreement
- Compromitto,-mittere,-misi,-misum (3): to promise mutually
- Comprovincialis,-e (adj): born in the same province
- Computo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reckon, compute
- Conamen,-minis (n): attempt
- Conatus,-us (m): attempt, endeavor
- Concedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to concede, submit to
- Concelebratio,-onis (f): concelebration
- Concelebro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to concelebrate
- Conceptio,-onis (f): conception
- Concessio,-onis (f): concession, permission
- Conciliatio,-onis (f): reconciliation, union
- Concilio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to unite, win over, conciliate
- Concilium,-ii (n): council
- Concinno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to order, prepare
- Concio,-onis (f): sermon
- Concionator,-oris (m): preacher

- Concionor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to preach
- Concipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to conceive, comprehend
- Concludo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to conclude, close
- Conclusio, -onis (f): conclusion, closing
- Concordantia, -ae (f): agreement, concordance
- Concordatum, -i (n): concordat [a bilateral agreement between the Church and a civil power]
- Concordia, -ae (f): harmony, concord
- Concorditer (adv): harmoniously
- Concordo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be of one mind, agree
- Concors, -cordis (adj): concordant, harmonious; unanimous
- Concredo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to entrust, commit to
- Concubinari, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to concubinage
- Concubinatus, -us (m): concubinage
- Concupiscentia, -ae (f): concupiscence
- Concurrentia, -ae (f): concurrence, mutual participation
- Concurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum (3): to unite, concur, work together, collaborate; to clash, enter into competition
- Concursus, -us (m): assembly, union, combination, concourse; competitive examination
- Condemnatio, -onis (f): condemnation
- Condemnatorius, -a, -um (adj): condemnatory
- Condemno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to condemn
- Conditio, -onis (f): condition, stipulation
- Condictum, -i (n): arrangement, agreement
- Condignus, -a, -um (adj): wholly deserving, very worthy
- Condimentum, -i (n): spice, seasoning
- Conditio, -onis (f): condition, stipulation
- Conditionatus, -a, -um (adj): conditioned
- Conditor, -oris (m): founder, author

Condo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to found, produce, preserve, bury

Condominus,-i (m): one who shares dominion, co-owner

Condonatio,-onis (f): donation, gift

Con dono,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to pardon, remit

Conduco,-cere,-xi,-ctum (3): to lead, conduct

Conecto,-ctere,-xui [or -xi],-xum (3): to join, connect

Conexio [also "Connexio"],-onis (f): connection, close union

Confectio,-onis (f): making, producing, confection

Conferentia,-ae (f): conference

Confero,-ferre,-tuli, collatum: to collect, contribute, confer,
bestow, compare, bring

Confessarius,-ii (m): confessor [minister of the sacrament of
forgiveness]

Confessio,-onis (f): confession

Confessionalis,-is (f): confessional

Confessor,-oris (m): confessor [of the faith]

Conficio,-ficere,-feci,-fectum (3): to make, effect, confect

Confidenter (adv): confidently, with trust

Configuro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reflect

Confirmatio,-onis (f): confirmation

Confirmo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to confirm, strengthen

Confiteor,-fiteri,-fessus sum (2 dep): to acknowledge, confess

Conflictus,-us (m): conflict, fight

Confligo,-gere,-xi,-ctum (3): to be in conflict

Conflo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to enflame, bring about

Confoederatio,-onis (f): confederation

Conformis,-e (adj): similar, alike, in agreement

Conformo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to educate

Conforto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to strengthen

Confrater,-ris (m): confrere, fellow member of a confraternity

Confraternitas, -atis (f): confraternity
 Confronto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confront
 Confugio, -fugere, -fugi, (3): to take refuge in
 Congregatio, -onis (f): congregation, gathering
 Congrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to assemble, gather, congregate
 Congrue (adv): suitably, fittingly
 Congruenter (adv): agreeably, suitably
 Congruo, -uere, -ui (3): to agree, be suited to
 Congruus, -a, -um (adj): fit, suitable, harmonious
 Coniectura, -ae (f): conjecture, guess
 Conicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to conclude, infer
 Coniugalis, -e (adj): conjugal, marital
 Coniugatus, -a, -um (adj): married
 Coniugicidium, -ii (n): murder of one's spouse, conjugicide
 Coniugium, -ii (n): marriage, wedlock
 Coniuncte (adv): conjointly, together, simultaneously
 Coniunctim (adv): jointly, together
 Coniunctio, -onis (f): union, conjunction, marriage
 Coniungo, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to join, connect
 Coniux, -ugis (m or f): spouse
 Connexio [also "Conexio"], -onis (f): connection, close union
 Connumero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to number with, reckon among
 Conor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to try, endeavor, attempt
 Consanguinea, -ae (f): female blood relative, sister
 Consanguineus, -a, -um (adj): related by blood
 Consanguineus, -i (m): male blood relative, brother
 Consanguinitas, -atis (f): consanguinity, blood relationship
 Conscendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to ascend
 Conscientia, -ae (f): conscience, awareness, consciousness

- Conscius,-a,-um (adj): knowing, conscious of
 Conscribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to transcribe, commit to writing, enroll, inscribe
 Consecratio,-onis (f): consecration
 Consecrator,-oris (m): consecrator, one who consecrates
 Consecratorius,-a,-um (adj): consecratory
 Consecro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to consecrate
 Consectarium,-ii (n): conclusion, result, consequence
 Consecutio,-onis (f): pursuit, effort, consequence; order, sequence; effect
 Consensus,-us (m): consent, agreement
 Consentaneus,-a,-um (adj): fit, proper; (+ dat): agreeing with, in accord with, according to
 Consentio,-tīre,-si,-sum (4): to agree, give consent
 Consequor,-sequi,-secutus sum (3 dep): to follow, pursue, follow up
 Conservatio,-onis (f): conservation, keeping
 Conservo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to save, keep
 Consessus,-us (m): a sitting together, assembly
 Considerate (adv): considerately
 Considero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to look at carefully
 Consigno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to sign or seal, certify, record
 Consiliarius,-ii (m): counselor, advisor
 Consilium,-ii (n): counsel, deliberation, plan; council
 Consisto,-sistere,-stiti,-stitum (3): to stop, take a stand, become solid or set
 Consistorialis,-e (adj): consistorial
 Consistorium,-ii (n): consistory
 Consociatio,-onis (f): association
 Consocio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to associate
 Consolor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to console

- Consonus, -a, -um (adj): harmonious, consonant
- Consors, -ortis (m or f): partner, associate
- Consortio, -onis (f): partnership, association, fellowship
- Consortium, -ii (n): partnership, society, association
- Conspectus, -us (m): view, survey, point of view
- Conspicio, -spicere, -spexi, -spectum (3): to look at attentively
- Conspicuus, -a, -um (adj): visible, conspicuous, striking
- Conspiratio, -onis (f): working together
- Conspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to work together, conspire, plot together
- Constabilio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to make firm
- Constans, -antis (adj): firm, constant, unchangeable, consistent
- Constituo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to establish, fix, constitute, appoint
- Constitutio, -onis (f): constitution, structure, establishment
- Constitutivus, -a, -um (adj): constitutive
- Constitutum, -i (n): institution, law, agreement
- Consto, -stare, -stiti, -statum (1): to be established, be undisputed, stand firm; to consist
- Constringo, -ngere, -nxi, -ctum (3): to bind, restrain
- Consuesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to become accustomed; (+ inf) to become accustomed to
- Consuetudo, -inis (f): custom; habit; familiarity, association
- Consuetus, -a, -um (adj): accustomed, usual, customary
- Consuevi, consuevisse, consuetum (3): to be accustomed
- Consulo, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to consider, deliberate
- Consultatio, -onis (f): consultation
- Consultivus, -a, -um (adj): consultative
- Consulto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to consult, deliberate
- Consultor, -oris (m): consultant
- Consummatio, -onis (f): consummation

- Consummo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to perfect, consummate
- Consumo, -sumere, -sumpsi, -sumptum (3): to take completely, consume
- Consumptio, -onis (f): consumption
- Contagium, -ii (n): contagion, negative influence
- Contemno, -mnere, -mpsi, -mptum (3): to value little, disdain,
disregard, defy
- Contemplatio, -onis (f): contemplation
- Contemplativus, -a, -um (adj): contemplative
- Contemplo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to contemplate, ponder
- Contemptus, -a, -um (adj): despised, contemptible
- Contendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to strive for, maintain, assert,
hold, contend, fight
- Contentio, -onis (f): contention, strife
- Contentiosus, -a, -um (adj): contentious, obstinate, civil [as
opposed to criminal]
- Contestatio, -onis (f): the act by which a suit begins, the formal
act of entering a suit [Contestatio litis=
the joinder of issues]
- Contestis, -is (m or f): co-witness
- Contestor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to contest, to initiate a
lawsuit, to bring an action
- Contextus, -a, -um (adj): connected
- Contextus, -us (m): connection, context, coherence
- Contiguus, -a, -um (adj): near, contiguous
- Continenter (adv): continuously, without interruption,
moderately, temperately
- Continentia, -ae (f): continence, abstention from sexual activity
- Contineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to contain, keep together
- Contingo, -tingere, -tigi, -tactum (3): to be connected with,
touch, border upon
- Continuatio, -onis (f): continuation
- Continuo (adv): immediately, continuously
- Continuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to continue, last

- Continuus, -a, -um (adj): continuous
- Contra (adv): on the opposite side, on the other hand;
(prep + acc) against, contrary to
- Contractus, -us (m): contract, agreement
- Contradico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to oppose, object to
- Contradictio, -onis (f): reply, counter-argument, contradiction
- Contraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to contract
- Contrarium, -ii (n): the opposite, contrary, reverse
- Contrarius, -a, -um (adj): opposite, contrary, opposed
- Contributum, -i (n): contribution
- Contritio, -onis (f): contrition, sorrow, grief
- Contritus, -a, -um (adj): contrite
- Controversia, -ae (f): controversy, contention, dispute
- Controversus, -a, -um (adj): contraverted, disputed
- Controverto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to controvert, deny,
voice opposition to
- Contubernium, -ii (n): domicile, habitation
- Contumacia, -ae (f): contumacy, obstinacy, stubbornness, obstinate
refusal to obey
- Contumaciter (adv): stubbornly
- Contumax, -acis (adj): contumacious, stubborn, obstinate
- Contumelia, -ae (f): contumely, affront
- Conubium, -ii (n): marriage
- Convalesco, -lescere, -lui, (3): to convalesce, regain health
- Convalidatio, -onis (f): validation
- Convalido, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to validate, make valid
- Convenienter (adv): suitably, fittingly
- Convenio, -ire, -i, -tum (4): to be suitable, be proper; to come
together, meet, gather, convene; to come to
an agreement
- Conventio, -onis (f): meeting, convention, agreement

- Conventionalis, -e (adj): conventional, agreed upon,
pertaining to an agreement
- Conventualis, -e (adj): conventual, of or pertaining to a convent
or monastery
- Conventus, -a, -um (adj): summoned
- Conventus, -i (m): respondent
- Conventus, -us (m): convention, meeting
- Conversatio, -onis (f): conversation
- Conversio, -onis (f): conversion
- Converso (abl s of "Conversum"): in the contrary manner
(E Converso) on the other hand
- Conversus, -a, -um (adj): convert, lay religious [e.g. Frater
Conversus]
- Converto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to convert, change
- Convictus, -a, -um (adj): convinced, convicted
- Convictus, -us (m): living-together, entertainment, feast
- Convinco, -vincere, -vici, -victum (3): to convict, convince,
demonstrate
- Convocatio, -onis (f): assembly, convocation
- Convoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to convoke, assemble
- Cooperatio, -onis (f): cooperation, working together
- Cooperator, -oris (m): assistant, co-worker
- Cooperatrix, -tricis (f): a female assistant, female cooperator
- Cooperior, -iri, -tus sum (4 dep): to cover, overwhelm
- Cooperor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to cooperate, work together
- Coopto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to choose, elect to
- Coordinatio, -onis (f): coordination
- Coordino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to coordinate
- Copia, -ae (f): abundance, wealth, riches
- Cor, cordis (n): heart
- Coram (adv): in person, personally; openly, publicly;
(prep + abl) in the presence of, before

- Corona, -ae (f): crown, wreath; rosary
- Corporale, -is (n): corporal [the linen cloth used for mass, etc.]
- Corporalis, -e (adj): corporeal, bodily
- Corpus, -oris (n): body
- Corpusculum, -i (n): little body
- Correctio, -onis (f): amendment, correction
- Correptio, -onis (f): rebuke, reproof
- Correus, -i (m): co-criminal, joint criminal
- Corrigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to amend, correct, reform
- Corripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum (3): to reproach, reprove
- Corroboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to corroborate, strengthen,
back up
- Corrumpto, -rumpere, -rupi, -ruptum (3): to corrupt, spoil
- Corruo, -uere, -ui (3): to fall down
- Corruptela, -ae (f): corruption, bribery, seducer
- Corruptio, -onis (f): corruption
- Corsica, -ae (f): Corsica
- Cotidianus, -a, -um (adj): daily, everyday, ordinary
- Cotidie (adv): daily, every day
- Crassus, -a, -um (adj): dense, thick, fat, dull, stupid
- Cratis, -is (f): grate, screen [as in the confessional screen]
- Creatio, -onis (f): creation
- Creator, -oris (m): Creator
- Creber, -bra, -brum (adj): close, numerous, frequent
- Credibilitas, -atis (f): credibility
- Creditor, -oris (m): creditor
- Creditum, -i (n): loan, credit
- Credo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to believe in, believe
- Credulitas, -atis (f): credulity, easiness of belief,
trustfulness, gullibility

- Crematio,-onis (f): cremation
- Cremo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to burn, consume by fire, cremate
- Creo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to create, bring forth, produce
- Cresco, crescere, crevi, cretum (3): to grow, increase, thrive,
flourish
- Crimen,-inis (n): crime, offense
- Criminalis,-e (adj): criminal
- Criminosus,-a,-um (adj): reproachful, slanderous
- Criterion,-ii (n): criterion
- Crucifigo,-figere,-fixi,-fixum (3): to crucify
- Crus, cruris (n): leg, shank
- Crux, crucis (f): cross
- Cubiculum,-i (n): room, bedchamber, apartment
- Cuius est: whose it is; to whom it pertains
- Cuiusmodi (adv): of what kind
- Culmen,-minis (n): summit, high point, culmination
- Culpa,-ae (f): fault, failure
- Culpabilis,-e (adj): culpable, blameworthy
- Culpabilitas,-atis (f): culpability, guiltiness
- Culposus,-a,-um (adj): culpable, blameworthy, full of guilt
- Cultio,-onis (f): veneration, reverence
- Cultura,-ae (f): care, culture
- Culturalis,-e (adj): cultural, of culture
- Cultus,-us (m): worship, cult
- Cum (prep + abl): with; (conj + subj) because, since, although;
(conj + ind or subj) when
- Cumulatio,-onis (f): accumulation, amassing
- Cumulativus,-a,-um (adj): cumulative
- Cumulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to amass, accumulate
- Cumulus,-i (m): heap, pile

Cunctus, -a, -um (adj): all, all together; whole, entire
 Cupio, -ere, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (3): to desire, wish
 Cur (interrog adv): why, to what purpose
 Cura, -ae (f): care, concern
 Curatela, -ae (f): guardianship
 Curatio, -onis (f): administration, care, management
 Curator, -oris (m): caretaker, guardian, curator [one who stands
 'in loco parentis' for a person who lacks
 the use of reason because of a mental
 debility, regardless of age]
 Curia, -ae (f): Curia
 Curiosus, -a, -um (adj): curious, careful, diligent
 Curo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to care for, attend to
 Curro, currere, cucurri, cursum (3): to run
 Curriculum, -i (n): course, career
 Cursor, -oris (m): runner, courier
 Cursus, -us (m): course, direction
 Custodia, -ae (f): custody, protection, confinement
 Custodio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to guard, protect
 Custos, -odis (m or f): custodian, protector, guard

-D-

Daemon, -onis (m): demon, evil spirit
 Damnatio, -onis (f): condemnation
 Damno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to harm, condemn
 Damnum, -i (n): harm, danger, loss
 Dataria, -ae (f): the Apostolic Dataria [former office of the
 Roman Curia in charge of minor benefices]
 Datarius, -ii (m): cardinal-president of the Dataria
 De (adv): down; (prep + abl): of, from, out of, concerning, on
 account of, about

- Debeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): must, have to, ought; to owe
- Debilis, -e (adj): disabled, weak
- Debilitas, -atis (f): debility, weakness, infirmity
- Debite (adv): duly, appropriately, fittingly
- Debitor, -oris (m): debtor
- Debitum, -i (n): debt, duty
- Decalogus, -i (m): Decalogue, the Ten Commandments
- Decanatus, -us (m): deanery, deanship
- Decanus, -i (m): dean
- Decedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to depart, give up, resign
- Decem (indecl adj): ten
- Decendium, -ii (n): a period of ten days
- Decennium, -ii (n): decade, period of ten years
- Decens, -entis (adj): decent, proper, becoming, seemly
- Decenter (adv): decently, properly
- Decentia, -ae (f): decency, propriety
- Decerno, -cernere, -crevi, -cretum (3): to decide, determine, judge
- Decessor, -oris (m): predecessor in office
- Decet, decere, decuit (2 impers): it is fitting, it is right,
it is proper
- Decido, -cidere, -cidi (3): to perish, fail
- Decido, -cidere, -cisi (or -cidi), -cisum (3): to determine,
settle, decide
- Decima, -ae (f): tithe
- Decimus, -a, -um (adj): tenth
- Decipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to deceive
- Decisio, -onis (f): decision, settlement
- Decisoriu, -a, -um (adj): deciding, decisive
- Declaratio, -onis (f): declaration
- Declaratoriu, -a, -um (adj): declaratory

Deformitas, -atis (f): deformity

Defugio,-fugere,-fugi (3): to flee, avoid, escape
 Defunctus,-a,-um (adj): dead
 Defungor,-fungi,-functus sum (3 dep + abl): to discharge, perform
 Defuturus,-a,-um (fut act part of "Desum"): going to be lacking
 Dego, degere, degi (3): to spend, pass time, live
 Degradatio,-onis (f): reduction in rank, deprivation of office
 Degrado,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reduce in rank, deprive of office
 Deicio,-icere,-ieci,-iectum (3): to drive out, eject
 Dein (adv): thereafter, then, thereupon, afterwards
 Deinceps (adv): after this, from now on
 Deinde (adv): thereafter, then, thereupon, afterwards
 Deipara,-ae (f): Mother of God, God-Bearer (Theotokos)
 Delatio,-onis (f): denuntiation
 Delectus,-a,-um (adj): chosen, selected
 Delectus,-us (m): choosing, selection, choice
 Delegatio,-onis (f): delegation
 Delego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to delegate
 Deleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to abolish, terminate, end
 Deliberate (adv): deliberately
 Deliberatio,-onis (f): deliberation
 Deliberativus,-a,-um (adj): deliberative
 Delibero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to deliberate
 Delictum,-i (n): offense, delict
 Deligo,-ligere,-legi,-lectum (3): to choose, select
 Delinquo,-nquere,-qui,-ctum (3): to do wrong, offend
 Demando,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to entrust, commit
 Deminuo,-ere,-i,-tum (3): to lessen, diminish
 Deminutio,-onis (f): decrease, diminution
 Demo, demere, dempsi, demptum (3): to remove, subtract

Demonstro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to indicate, show, demonstrate

Demortuus, -a, -um (adj): dead

Denum (adv): at length, at last, just, precisely, only, solely,
in that case only

Denegatio, -onis (f): denial, rejection, refusal

Denego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to deny, reject, refuse

Denique (adv): and then, at last, finally, in short, accordingly

Denuntiatio, -onis (f): announcement, declaration; denunciation

Denuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make an official announcement,
declare; to give notice to end a trial

Denuo (adv): anew, again, once more

Deordinatio, -onis (f): disorder

Dependeo, -pendere, -pendi (2): to depend on, be subject to,
be dependent upon

Depereo, -perire, -perii (4): to perish, be lost

Depono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to put down; to deposit;
to present; to make a deposition,
give evidence

Depositio, -onis (f): deposition [a statement for use in court];
degradation, deposition [removal from
office]

Depositum, -i (n): deposit, security

Deprecor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to pray to

Deprehendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to seize, apprehend, discover,
come upon

Deputatio, -onis (f): deputation

Deputo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to consider, count as

Derelinquo, -linguere, -liqui, -lictum (3): to abandon, desert

Derido, -ridere, -risi, -risum (2): to laugh at, deride

Derogatorius, -a, -um (adj): derogating, restrictive

Derogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): to repeal a part of a law;
to restrict a law, derogate

Descendentes, -ium (m or f): descendants

Describo, -scribere, -scripsi, -scriptum (3): to describe

Descriptio,-onis (f): description

Desero,-serere,-serui,-sertum (3): to leave, abandon, desert

Deservio,-ire,-ii,-itum (4): to serve zealously, be devoted to

Desiderium,-ii (n): ardent desire, want

Desidero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to desire greatly

Designatio,-onis (f): designation

Designo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to designate, define

Desino,-sinere,-sii (3): to cease, stop, desist

Desisto,-sistere,-stiti,-stitum (3): to stop, cease, desist

Despectus,-a,-um (adj): despicable, contemptible

Desponso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to betroth

Destinatio,-onis (f): designation

Destino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to designate, define, fix

Destituo,-ere,-i,-tum (3): to leave alone, forsake

Destructio,-onis (f): destruction; refutation

Destruo,-ere,-xi,-ctum (3): to destroy, ruin

Desum, deesse, defui: to be missing, be wanting, be absent,
be lacking

Desumo,-sumere,-sumpsi,-sumptum (3): to choose, select

Desuper (adv): from above

Detego,-tegere,-texi,-tectum (3): to expose, lay bare, reveal

Detentio,-onis (f): detention, detaining

Detentor,-oris (f): a detainer, one who holds or keeps back

Determinatio,-onis (f): determination

Determino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to determine, fix, settle

Deterreo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to deter, prevent, discourage from

Detineo,-tinere,-tinui,-tentum (2): to detain, delay, engage

Detractio,-onis (f): detraction

Detraho,-here,-xi,-ctum (3): to remove, distort, misrepresent

- Detrectatio, -onis (f): refusal
- Detrecto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to decline, refuse, depreciate
- Detrimentum, -i (n): loss, damage, detriment
- Deturbator, -oris (m): dispossessor, a disturber of property [one who deprives another of property or wrongly takes possession of another's property]
- Deus, -i (m): God
- Devenio, -ire, -i, -tum (4): to reach, arrive at, come to
- Devincio, -cire, -xi, -ctum (4): to bind, obligate
- Devito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to avoid, shun
- Devolutivus, -a, -um (adj): devolving to
- Devolvor, -volvi, -volutus sum (3 dep): to transfer, hand over, fall into, sink back
- Devote (adv): devoutly, faithfully, devotedly
- Devotio, -onis (f): devotion, devotedness
- Devotus, -a, -um (adj): devout
- Devoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to vow, devote
- Diaconalis, -e (adj): diaconal, of or pertaining to the office of deacon
- Diaconatus, -us (m): diaconate
- Diaconia, -ae (f): diaconate
- Diaconus, -i (m): deacon
- Dialogus, -i (m): dialogue
- Diarium, -ii (n): daily allowance; diary, journal
- Diarius, -a, -um (adj): daily
- Dicasterium, -ii (n): dicastery
- Dicatus, -a, -um (adj + dat): dedicated to
- Dicio, -onis (f): jurisdiction, control, authority, dominion
- Dico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to say, relate, state, speak
- Dicto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to say or declare repeatedly, order, prescribe, dictate

Dictum, -i (n): saying, command

Didacticus, -a, -um (adj): didactic, of or relating to teaching

Dies, -ei (m or f): day

Diffamatio, -onis (f): defamation

Differo, -ferre, distuli, dilatum: to publish, divulge, put off,
delay, differ

Difficilis, -e (adj): difficult

Difficultas, -atis (f): difficulty, trouble

Difficulter (adv): with difficulty

Diffundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusus (3): to pour forth, diffuse

Diffusio, -onis (f): diffusion, spreading out

Dignitas, -atis (f): dignity, worthiness, rank

Dignosco, dignoscere, dignovi (3): to distinguish

Dignus, -a, -um (adj): worthy, deserving

Diiudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to decide, determine by judging

Dilapido, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to squander

Dilatio, -onis (f): delaying, deferring

Dilato, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to extend, broaden

Dilatorius, -a, -um (adj): dilatory, delaying

Diligens, -entis (adj): diligent, careful

Diligenter (adv): diligently, attentively

Diligentia, -ae (f): diligence, attentiveness

Diligo, -ligere, -lexi, -lectum (3): to esteem highly, love

Dilucide (adv): clearly, plainly, evidently, brightly

Dilucidus, -a, -um (adj): clear, plain, evident, bright

Dimetior, dimetiri, dimensus sum (4 dep): to measure

Dimico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight, struggle, contend

Dimidium, -ii (n): half

Dimidius, -a, -um (adj): half

Dismissio,-onis (f): dismissal, discharge
Dimissorialis,-e (adj): dimissorial
Dimissorius,-a,-um (adj): dimissorial
Dimitto,-mittere,-misi,-missum (3): to dismiss, discharge
Dioecesanus,-a,-um (adj): diocesan
Dioecesis,-is [or -eos] (f): diocese
Directe (adv): directly
Directio,-onis (f): direction, aiming, uprightness
Directivus,-a,-um (adj): directive
Director,-oris (m): director
Directorium,-ii (n): directory
Dirigo,-rigere,-rexi,-rectum (3): to direct, arrange, set up
Dirimens,-entis (adj): diriment, invalidating
Dirimo,-imere,-emi,-emptum (3): to separate, divide, interrupt,
nullify
Discedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to depart from, leave;
to deviate, disperse
Disceptatio,-onis (f): dispute, debate, discussion
Discepto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to determine, judge, debate,
discuss, decide
Discerno,-cernere,-crevi,-cretum (3): to separate, discern,
settle
Discessio,-onis (f): departure, separation of married persons
Discessus,-a,-um (adj): separated, parted from, divided
Discessus,-us (m): separation, departure
Discidium,-ii (n): separation, discord
Disciplina,-ae (f): discipline, habit
Disciplinarius,-e (adj): disciplinary
Disco, discere, didici (3): to learn
Discrepo,-crepare,-crepui (1): to disagree, vary, differ
Discretio,-onis (f): discrimination, discretion

- Discrimen,-inis (n): distinction, difference, decisive point
- Discussio,-onis (f): discussion, pleading of a case
- Discussio,-cutere,-cussi,-cussum (3): to plead a case
- Disiunctive (adv): separately, disjunctively
- Dismembratio,-onis (f): dismemberment, separation
- Dismembro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dismember, separate
- Disparitas,-atis (f): disparity, difference, inequality
- Dispendium,-ii (n): expense, cost
- Dispensatio,-onis (f): dispensation
- Dispensator,-oris (m): dispenser
- Dispenso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to dispense
- Dispergo,-gere,-si,-sum (3): to disperse, distribute, spread
- Dispersio,-onis (f): dispersion, dissipation
- Dispicio,-icere,-exi,-ectum (3): to see clearly, distinguish,
detect, discern, discover
- Dispono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to arrange, dispose
- Dispositio,-onis (f): arrangement, disposition
- Dispositivus,-a,-um (adj): disposing, arranging
- Disputatio,-onis (f): argument, debate
- Disquisitio,-onis (f): inquiry, investigation
- Disrumpe,-rumpere,-rupi,-ruptum (3): to disrupt, break off, sever
- Dissemino,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to disseminate, scatter abroad
- Dissensus,-a,-um (adj): different, in disagreement
- Dissensus,-us (m): dissension, disagreement
- Dissentio,-sentire,-sensi,-sensum (4): to differ, dissent,
disagree
- Dissero,-ere,-ui,-tum (3): to discuss, examine, argue, treat
- Dissideo,-sidere,-sedi,-sessum (2): to disagree, differ
- Dissidium,-ii (n): disagreement, discord
- Dissimulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to conceal, disguise, keep secret

dissitus, -a, -um (adj): scattered

dissolutio, -onis (f): dissolution

dissolvo, -solvere, -solvi, -solutum (3): to dissolve, release,
free, break up

distantia, -ae (f): distance

distincte (adv): distinctly, clearly

distinguo, -guere, -xi, -ctum (3): to distinguish, discriminate

disto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be distant, far away

distraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to divide, distract, perplex

distribuo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to divide, distribute

Distributio, -onis (f): distribution

Distributivus, -a, -um (adj): distributive

Districte (adv): resolutely, severely, strictly

Districtus, -a, -um (adj): strict, severe

Districtus, -us (m): district

Ditissimus, -a, -um (adj super): very rich, richest

Dito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to enrich

Diu (adv): by day, a long while

Diurnus, -a, -um (adj): daily, by day, of one day

Dius, -a, -um (adj): godlike, divine, noble

Diutius (adv comp): for a longer while, longer

Diuturnus, -a, -um (adj): of long duration, lasting

Diversitas, -atis (f): diversity, difference

Diversus, -a, -um (adj): diverse, different

Dives, divitis (adj): rich

Divido, -videre, -visi, -visum (3): to divide, separate

Divinatio, -onis (f): divination, foreseeing

Divinitus (adv): divinely, from heaven

Divinus, -a, -um (adj): divine

Divisibilis, -e (adj): divisible, able to be divided

Divisio, -onis (f): division, separation

Divitiae, -arum (f pl): riches, wealth

Divitior, -ius (adj comp): wealthier, richer

Divortium, -ii (n): divorce

Divulgatio, -onis (f): publishing

Divulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, divulge

Divus, -a, -um (adj): divine

Do, dare, dedi, datum (1): to give

Doceo, -ere, -ui, -tum (2): to teach

Docilis, -e (adj): docile, obedient

Doctor, -oris (m): teacher

Doctoralis, -e (adj): doctoral

Doctrina, -ae (f): doctrine, teaching

Doctrinalis, -e (adj): doctrinal, of or related to teaching

Documentalis, -e (adj): documentary, by documents

Documentum, -i (n): document, specimen

Dogma, -atis (n): dogma

Dogmatice (adv): dogmatically, doctrinally

Dogmaticus, -a, -um (adj): dogmatic, doctrinal

Doleo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to give pain to, hurt; to be in pain;
to grieve, be sorry, lament

Dolose (adv): craftily, deceitfully

Dolosus, -a, -um (adj): deceitful

Dolus, -i (m): deceit, deception, fraud, willful wrong

Domesticus, -a, -um (adj): domestic

Domicilium, -ii (n): domicile [place where one intends to stay
permanently or has stayed for 5 years; 10
years in the 1917 code]

Dominativus, -a, -um (adj): ruling, governing, dominating

- Dominicus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the lord or master;
the Lord's
- Dominium, -ii (n): property; right of ownership, rule
- Dominor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to rule, govern, dominate
- Dominus, -i (m): Lord
- Domus, -us (or -i) (f): house, household
- Donatio, -onis (f): gift, donation
- Donator, -oris (m): donor
- Donec (conj): as long as, until, till at length
- Dono, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give, present, bestow
- Donum, -i (n): gift, present
- Dos, dotis (f): endowment, dowry, talent, characteristic,
qualification
- Dotatio, -onis (f): endowment
- Doto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to endow
- Dubie (adv): doubtfully
- Dubitatio, -onis (f): doubt, uncertainty
- Dubito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hesitate (+ inf); to doubt,
question (if positive doubt: num + subj;
if negative doubt: quin + subj)
- Dubium, -ii (n): doubt, question
- Dubius, -a, -um (adj): doubtful, uncertain, dubious
- Ducenti, -ae, -a (adj): two hundred
- Duco, -ere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead, conduct
- Ductus, -a, -um (adj): led, conducted
- Ductus, -us (m): leadership, guidance, leading
- Duello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to duel
- Duellum, -i (n): duel
- Dulia, -ae (f): Dulia [the cult due to the saints other than the
Blessed Virgin Mary]
- Dum (conj): while, yet, until

E: see "Ex"

Eatenus (adv): so far, so long, hitherto
Ebrietas, -atis (f): drunkenness
Ecclesia, -ae (f): Church
Ecclesialis, -e (adj): ecclesial
Ecclesiasticus, -a, -um (adj): ecclesiastical
Edico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to publish, make known
Edictalis, -e (adj): by edict, according to edict
Edictum, -i (n): edict
Edisco, -discere, -didici (3): to learn by memory, study
Editio, -onis (f): edition, publication
Editor, -oris (m): editor, publisher

Edo, edere, edi, esum (3): to eat, consume

Edo, edere, edidi, editum (3): to put forth, publish

Edoceo, -ere, -ui, -tum (2): to teach thoroughly

Educatio, -onis (f): education, training, rearing

Educativus, -a, -um (adj): educational, educative

Educator, -oris (m): educator

Educo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to educate, train, rear

Effectus, -us (m): effect

Effero, efferre, extuli, elatum : to bring forth, publish,
elevate, raise

Efficacia, -ae (f): efficacy, efficiency

Efficacior, -ius (adj comp): more efficacious, more effective,
more efficient

Efficaciter (adv): efficaciously, effectively

Efficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to effect, execute, accomplish

Effluo, -ere, -xi, (3): to flow out or forth, issue forth

Effformatio, -onis (f): formation

Efformo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to form, fashion

Effugio, -fugere, -fugi, (3): to flee from, escape, shun

Effundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusum (3): to pour out, spread abroad,
indulge in, bring forth

Effusio, -onis (f): outpouring, effusion, shedding; lavishness,
extravagance

Egenus, -a, -um (adj): needy

Egeo, -ere, -ui (2): to need, be needy, be in need of, want

Ego, mei (pron): I, of me

Egredior, egredi, egressus sum (3 dep): to go out, go up,
leave

Egregie (adv): excellently, eminently, uncommonly well

Egressus, -a, -um (adj): gone out, left

Egressus, -us (m): going out, departure, exit, digression

Eicio, eicere, eieci, electum (3): to eject, expel
Eiusmodi (adv): of that kind, so, in such a manner
Elabor, elabi, elapsus sum (3 dep): to slip away, fall out
Elaboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to work out, elaborate
Elargior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to give out, distribute,
bestow
Electio, -onis (f): election, choice
Electivus, -a, -um (adj): elective
Elector, -oris (m): elector, chooser, one who elects
Eleemosyna, -ae (f): alms
Elementarius, -a, -um (adj): elementary, rudimentary
Elementum, -i (n): element, first principle
Elenchus, -i (m): list; review, refutation
Elevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to lift up, raise, lighten
Elicio, -licere, -licui (or -lexi), -lectum (3): to elicit,
call forth
Eligo, -ligere, -legi, -lectum (3): to choose, elect
Elimino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to eliminate, banish
Elogium, -ii (n): short saying, sentence, clause
Eloquentia, -ae (f): eloquence, erudition
Eluceo, -cere, -xi (2): to shine forth
Eluo, -uere, -ui, -utum (3): to wash clean, purify, cleanse
Emancipatus, -a, -um (adj): emancipated, declared independent
Emano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to flow out, emanate, become known
Emendatio, -onis (f): correction, emendation
Emendo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to correct, free from faults
Emergo, -gere, -si, -sum (3): to come forth, emerge, get clear
Emeritum, -i (n): pension
Emeritus, -a, -um (adj): emeritus, retired, veteran
Emineo, -ere, -ui (2): to stand out, be prominent

Emissio, -onis (f): emitting, making [religious profession]

Emitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send out, release

Emo, emere, emi, emptum (3): to buy, purchase

Emolumentum, -i (n): gain, profit, advantage

Emphyteusis, -eos (f): emphyteusis [a peculiar form of lease of ecclesiastical goods in which a third party enjoys the right to use the property and becomes owner of its produce either for all time or for a definite period under the condition that he pays annually a certain consideration called a 'Canon']

Emphyteuta, -ae (m or f): lessee in emphyteusis

Emphyteuticus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to emphyteusis

Emptio, -onis (f): buying, purchase

Emptor, -oris (m): buyer, purchaser

Enarro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to explain in detail, expound

Enascor, enasci, enatus sum (3 dep): to spring up, be born

Enim (conj): truly, indeed, in fact; for, because

Enitor, -niti, -nixus sum (3 dep): to strive

Enixe (adv): strenuously, earnestly

Enormiter (adv): irregularly

Enumero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to number, enumerate

Enuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to speak, express, enunciate

Eo (adv): there, to that place

Eo ... quo (adv): the ... the ... (with comparatives); so much ... by how much; to that extent ... in so far as

Eo usque (adv): up to the time, until

Eo, ire, ivi [or ii], itum: to go, proceed

Ephemeris, -idis (f): journal, daybook, diary

Epilepticus, -i (m): one suffering from epilepsy

Epiphania, -ae (f): Epiphany

Episcopalis, -e (adj): episcopal, of or pertaining to the bishop

Episcopatus, -us (m): episcopacy

- Episcopus, -i (m): bishop
- Epistola, -ae (f): letter, epistle
- Epitaphium, -ii (n): funeral oration, eulogy
- Erectio, -onis (f): erection, setting up
- Eremita, -ae (m): hermit
- Eremiticus, -a, -um (adj): eremitical, of a hermit, like a hermit
- Erga (prep + acc): toward, against, over against
- Ergo (adv): therefore, consequently
- Erigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to set up, erect
- Erogatio, -onis (f): paying, distribution
- Erogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to expend, pay out
- Erro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to err, wander
- Erroneus, -a, -um (adj): erroneous, wrong, in error
- Error, -oris (m): error, mistake
- Erudio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to educate, instruct
- Eruditio, -onis (f): instruction, learning, erudition
- Eruo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to root out, draw out, elicit;
to destroy from the foundation
- Essentia, -ae (f): essence
- Essentialis, -e (adj): essential
- Essentialiter (adv): essentially
- Et: (conj): and, and indeed, and moreover, and also;
(et ... et) both ... and;
(adv) also, too, even
- Ethice, -es (f): ethics, moral philosophy
- Etiam (conj): and also, and furthermore, besides, even, by all
means, still
- Etiamsi (conj): although, even if, albeit
- Etsi (conj): although, even if
- Eucharistia, -ae (f): Eucharist
- Eucharisticus, -a, -um (adj): eucharistic

- Europa, -ae (f): Europe
- Evado, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to escape; to turn out, result
- Evangelicus, -a, -um (adj): evangelical, related to the Gospel
- Evangelium, -ii (n): the Gospel
- Evangelizatio, -onis (f): evangelization, preaching the Gospel
- Evangelizo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to evangelize, preach the Gospel
- Eveho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to carry out, carry forth, proceed,
raise up
- Evenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come out, come forth,
happen, result, befall
- Everto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to overturn, upset, overthrow
- Evidens, -entis (adj): apparent, visible, evident, manifest
- Evidenter (adv): evidently, manifestly
- Evigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to awake, be vigilant;
to elaborate carefully
- Evinco, -vincere, -vici, -victum (3): to vanquish, overcome
completely, prevail, succeed, evince
- Evito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to shun, avoid
- Evocatio, -onis (f): calling out, calling forth, evocation
- Evolutio, -onis (f): evolution, development, unfolding
- Evolvo, -vere, -vi, -utum (3): to evolve, develop, unfold
- Evulgatio, -onis (f): making known, publication
- Evulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, divulge
- Ex (prep + abl): out of, from, after, since, through, on
account of, by reason of, according to
- Exacte (adv): exactly, precisely
- Exactio, -onis (f): demanding, collecting, tax
- Examen, -inis (n): examination
- Examinator, -oris (m): examiner
- Examino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to examine, consider, ponder, test
- Exaro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to plough; to carve in wax tablets; to
set in writing; to print

- Excardinatio, -onis (f): excardination
- Excardino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excardinate
- Excedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to go beyond, exceed, retire, depart, yield
- Excello, -cellere, -cellui, -celsum (3): to raise up, elevate, excel, distinguish oneself
- Exceptio, -onis (f): exception, restriction
- Exceptionalis, -e (adj): exceptional, out of the ordinary
- Excerpo, -ere, -si, -tum (3): to pick out, take out, excerpt, select
- Excessus, -us (m): departure, death, loss of self-possession, excess, deviation
- Excido, -cidere, -cidi (3): to fall out, fall from, perish, fail
- Excipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to draw out, except, exclude; to make an exception, introduce as an exception
- Excito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excite, stimulate, wake, kindle, appeal to
- Exclaustratio, -onis (f): exclaustration [indult for remaining outside the cloister temporarily]
- Exclaustratus, -a, -um (adj): exclaustrated
- Excludo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to shut out, exclude, cut off, remove
- Exclusio, -onis (f): exclusion
- Exclusive (adv): exclusively
- Exclusivus, -a, -um (adj): exclusive
- Excolo, -colere, -colui, -cultum (3): to tend, cultivate, ennoble, perfect; to worship
- Excommunicatio, -onis (f): excommunication
- Excommunico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excommunicate
- Excusatio, -onis (f): justification, excuse, indulgence, dispensation
- Excuso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to excuse, absolve, plead as an excuse
- Excussio, -onis (f): shaking down, interrogation, examination

- Excutio, -cutere, -cussi, -cussum (3): to search, examine,
interrogate; to shake
- Exemplar, -aris (n): transcript, copy, model, exemplar
- Exemplum, -i (n): sample, example, case
- Exemptio, -onis (f): exemption
- Exeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to go out, leave, depart
- Exequiae: see "Exsequiae"
- Exequialis: see "Exsequialis"
- Exerceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to work at, employ, exercise,
practice, occupy
- Exercitatio, -onis (f): exercise, practice
- Exercitium, -ii (n): exercise
- Exhaurio, -haurire, -hausi, -haustum (4): to exhaust, empty out,
bring to an end, remove
- Exhibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to exhibit, present, show, deliver
- Exhibitio, -onis (f): exhibition, producing, delivering, showing
- Exhortatio, -onis (f): exhortation, encouragement
- Exhumo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to exhume
- Exiguitas, -atis (f): scantiness, scarcity, smallness, shortness
- Exigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to demand, require
- Exiguus, -a, -um (adj): small, little, short, poor
- Eximius, -a, -um (adj): special, exempt, select
- Eximo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to take away, banish, deliver,
release
- Exinde (adv): from there, next, then, thereafter
- Existimatio, -onis (f): judgment, opinion, esteem, reputation,
honor
- Existimo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to value, estimate, esteem, reckon,
consider, think
- Exitus, -a, -um (adj): gone out, left, departed
- Exitus, -us (m): conclusion, outcome, result, exit, departure,
death

Exopto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to desire, desire greatly

Exorcismus,-i (m): exorcism

Exorcista,-ae (m): exorcist

Exorcistatus,-us (m): order of exorcist

Exorcizo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to exorcise

Exorior,-oriri,-ortus sum (4 dep): to come out, arise, spring up

Exorno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to equip, furnish, adorn, decorate,
supply, provide

Expecto: see "Exspecto"

Expedio,-ire,-ii (or -ivi),-itum (4): to let loose, free, clear
for action, prepare, arrange, proceed;
(impers) it is advantageous, useful,
expedient

Expedito (adv): readily, promptly, without difficulty,
without impediment

Expeditio,-onis (f): treatment, handling, unfolding, expedition

Expello,-pellere,-puli,-pulsum (3): to eject, expell, remove

Expendo,-dere,-di,-sum (3): to pay out, expend, lay out

Expensae,-arum (f pl): expenses

Expensum,-i (n): payment, money paid

Experientia,-ae (f): trial, proof, experiment, experience

Experimentum,-i (n): proof, test, trial, experiment, experience

Exerior,-iri,-itus sum (4 dep): to test, try, experience

Expers,-ertis (adj): having no part in, free from, without,
devoid of

Expeto,-ere,-ivi,-itum (3): to long for, seek after, aspire to,
reach

Expiatio,-onis (f): expiation, atonement, satisfaction

Expiatorius,-a,-um (adj): expiatory

Expio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to expiate, make satisfaction for,
make atonement for

Expiro: see "Exspiro"

Explanatio,-onis (f): explanation

- Explano,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to explain, make clear
- Expleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to fill up, complete, finish,
satisfy, fulfill, discharge
- Explicatio,-onis (f): explication, explanation, exposition
- Explicite (adv): explicitly, plainly
- Explicitus,-a,-um (adj): explicit, plain, clear
- Explico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to unfold, set in order, develop,
set forth, explain
- Exploro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to search out, seek to discover,
explore, examine, investigate
- Expono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to set forth, expose,
expound, explain
- Exposco,-poscere,-poposci (3): to beg, request, entreat
- Expositio,-onis (f): setting forth, exposition, narration,
explanation; Exposition [of the Blessed
Sacrament]
- Expostulatio,-onis (f): expostulation, complaint
- Expostulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to demand, require, dispute
- Expresse (adv): expressly, clearly, distinctly
- Exprimo,-primere,-pressi,-pressum (3): to express, describe
- Expromo,-ere,-psi,-ptum (3): to disclose, express, state
- Expungo,-gere,-xi,-ctum (3): to expunge, cancel, strike out
remove, blot out
- Exquiro,-rere,-sivi,-situm (3): to seek for, inquire, ask
- Exscribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to write out, copy
- Exsecratio,-onis (f): desecration, loss of consecration
- Exsecutio,-onis (f): performance, execution, management,
discussion
- Exsecutivus,-a,-um (adj): executive
- Exsecutor,-oris (m): executor, performer
- Exsecutorius,-a,-um (adj): executive
- Exsequiae,-arum (f pl): funeral, burial
- Exsequialis,-e (adj): funereal, of or belonging to a funeral

Exsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to pursue, follow, perform,
execute, fulfill

Exsero, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to put forth, reveal, show

Exsilium, -ii (n): exile, place of exile

Exsistentia, -ae (f): existence

Exsistimatio: see "Existimatio"

Exsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3): to exist, be, be visible

Exspecto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to look for, await, expect,
hope for, anticipate, dread

Exspiro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to exhale, expire, breath one's last

Exstinctio, -onis (f): extinction, annihilation

Exstinctivus, -a, -um (adj): extinguishing, annihilating

Exstinguo, -guere, -xi, -ctum (3): to put out, extinguish, kill,
destroy

Exstirpo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to root out, extirpate, eradicate

Exsto, exstare, exstiti: to stand forth, be visible, exist

Exstruo, -ere, -xi, -ctum (3): to build up, raise, erect, construct

Exsul, -is (m or f): an exile, refugee

Exsulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be an exile or refugee, live in
exile

Exsurgo, -gere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to rise up, stand up

Extendo, -dere, -di, -tum (3): to stretch out, extend, increase,
enlarge, lengthen, spread

Extensio, -onis (f): extension

Extensor, -oris (m): one who extends

Exter [or Exterus], -tera, -terum (adj): on the outside, outward,
external, foreign, strange

Exterior, -ius (adj): exterior, external

Exterius (adv): externally, on the outside

Externus, -a, -um (adj): external, outward

Extinctio: see "Exstinctio"

Extinguo: see "Exstinguo"

Extorqueo, -quere, -si, -tum (2): to extort, twist out, tear away,
wrench, elicit, extract

Extra: (adv): on the outside, besides, extra;
(prep + acc) outside of, without, beyond

Extradioecesanus, -a, -um (adj): extradiocesan, outside a diocese

Extraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to draw out, withdraw, extract,
extricate

Extraiudicialis, -e (adj): extrajudicial

Extraiudicialiter (adv): extrajudicially

Extraneus, -a, -um (adj): external, extraneous, foreign, strange

Extraordinarius, -a, -um (adj): extraordinary

Extra-sacramentalis, -e (adj): extrasacramental

Extremus, -a, -um (adj): extreme, last, utmost

Extrinsecus (adv): from without, on the outside

Extrinsecus, -a, -um (adj): outer, outside, extrinsic, inessential

Extruo: see "Exstruo"

Exuviae, -arum (f pl): mortal remains

-F-

Fabrica, -ae (f): building; a fund [money held for the maintenance
and decoration of the church building]

Fabricator, -oris (m): producer, builder

Facio, facere, feci, factum (3): to do, perform, produce, make,
effect, fashion

Facesso, -ere, -ivi, -itum (3): to do eagerly, cause,
bring on, create

Facile (adv): easily, readily, unquestionably, pleasantly

Facilis, -e (adj): easy, pleasant, without difficulty

Factio, -onis (f): faction, party

Factispecies, -ei (f): specific details, distinguishing informa-
tion, the facts in the case

Factum, -i (n): act, fact

Facultas,-atis (f): faculty, power
Facultativus,-a,-um (adj): optional
Falsarius,-ii (m): forger
Falso (adv): untruly, erroneously, falsely, wrongly
Falso,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to falsify
Falsum,-i (n): falsehood
Falsus,-a,-um (adj): false, spurious, deceptive
Fama,-ae (f): reputation, repute, common talk, rumor, fame
Familia,-ae (f): household, family
Familiaris,-e (adj): familial, familiar, of a family
Familiaris,-is (m or f): servant
Familiaritas,-atis (f): familiarity, intimacy
Famula,-ae, (f): handmaid, female servant
Famulatus,-us (m): slavery
Famulus,-i (m): servant, attendant
Fas (n indecl): divine law, sacred duty, right;
(Fas est + dat) it is right for,
lawful for, permitted for
Fasciculus,-i (m): bundle, packet, issue, fascicle [one
of the separately published installments
of a printed work, also "fascicule"]
Fatalia,-ium (n pl): time limit, deadline; (Fatalia Legis) a
deadline established in the law
Fateor, fateri, fassus sum (2 dep): to confess, acknowledge,
grant, show
Faveo, favere, favi, fautum (2 + dat): to favor, promote
Favor,-oris (m): favor, good-will
Favorabilis,-e (adj): favorable
Februarius,-a,-um (adj): February
Fecunditas,-atis (f): fruitfulness
Fecundus,-a,-um (adj): fruitful, fertile
Feliciter (adv): happily, fruitfully, auspiciously, successfully

Femina, -ae (f): female, woman

Fenestra, -ae (f): window

Fere (adv): approximately, closely, nearly, almost, quite, just

Feria,-ae (f): day of the week; (pl) feast days, holidays

Ferialis,-e (adj): ferial, weekday

Perior, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to rest from work, keep a holiday

fermentatus, -a, -um (adj): loose, soft, spoiled, corrupted,
fermented

Fermentum, -i (n): yeast, leaven

Fero, ferre, tuli, latum: to bear, carry, bring, produce, yield,
support, suffer, pass

Ferrum, -i (n): iron

Festivitas, -atis (f): festivity

Festum, -i (n): feast day

Festus, -a, -um (adj): solemn, festal, festive

Fetus,-us (m): fetus, offspring

Fictio,-onis (f): fiction, creation

Fideiubeo, -iubere, -iussi, -iussum (2): to be surety, give surety

Fideiussio, -onis (f): giving surety, being surety

fidelis,-e (adj): faithful, trusty, reliable, sincere

Fidelitas,-atis (f): faithfulness, fidelity, trustworthiness

Fideliter (adv): faithfully

Fides, -ei (f): faith

Fiducia, -ae (f): trust, confidence, assurance

Fiducialiter (adv): trustingly, in a trusting manner,
with confidence

Fiduciarie (adv): in the manner of a trust

Fiduciarius,-a,-um (adj): of or relating to a thing held in
trust

Fidus, -a, -um (adj): trusty, trustworthy, dependable

Filia, -ae (f): daughter

Filialis, -e (adj): filial

Filius, -ii (m): son

Finalis, -e (adj): final

Fingo, fingere, finxi, fictum (3): to form, shape, fashion, make

Finio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to fix, terminate, finish

Finis, -is (m): end, boundary, limit, border; purpose, aim, goal

Finitimus, -a, -um (adj): adjoining, neighboring

Fio, fieri, factus sum (pass of "Facere"): to be made, be done,
be accomplished, become, come into being,
happen

Firmitas, -atis (f): firmness, constancy, steadfastness

Firmiter (adv): firmly, steadily, steadfastly

Firmo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strengthen, support, confirm,
affirm

Firmus, -a, -um (adj): firm, steadfast, constant

Fixus, -a, -um (adj): fixed, fast, immovable

Flagito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to entreat, press earnestly, accuse

Floreo, -ere, -ui (2): to flourish

Foederatio, -onis (f): federation

Foederatus, -a, -um (adj): federated, united, allied

Foedus, -eris (n): covenant, pact

Foenus, -oris (n): interest [proceeds of capital lent], profit

Folium, -ii (n): leaf, sheet of paper

Fons, fontis (m): spring, fountain, source

Foranea, -ae (f): deanery

Foraneus, -a, -um (adj): remote, forane

Fore: see "Futurus, -a, -um"

Forensis, -e (adj): public, forensic

Fores, -ium (f pl): door, gate, entrance

Forma, -ae (f): form

- Formalis, -e (adj): formal, having a set form
- Formaliter (adv): formally
- Formatio, -onis (f): formation, training
- Formo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to form, shape, fashion, train,
compose
- Formula, -ae (f): formula, form, rule
- Forte (adv): by chance, accidentally, casually, perhaps
- Fortis, -e (adj): strong, powerful, brave, resolute, firm
- Fortitudo, -inis (f): strength, fortitude
- Fortuitus, -a, -um (adj): casual, accidental, chance, fortuitous
- Forum, -i (n): forum, court of law, tribunal
- Fossor, -oris (m): grave-digger
- Foveo, fovere, fovi, fotum (2): to cherish, foster, assist,
support
- Fractio, -onis (f): breaking
- Fragilitas, -atis (f): brittleness, fragility
- Francus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the Franks
- Frango, frangere, fregi, fractum (3): to break, break in pieces
- Frater, -tris (m): brother
- Fraterne (adv): fraternally
- Fraternitas, -atis (f): fraternity, brotherhood
- Fraternus, -a, -um (adj): fraternal, brother's
- Fraus, fraudis (f): cheating, deceit, fraud
- Frequens, -entis (adj): frequent, repeated, common; crowded,
filled, numerous
- Frequentatio, -onis (f): frequency, frequent use; crowding
together, companionship; dating
- Frequenter (adv): often, frequently
- Frequentia, -ae (f): numerous attendance, multitude, crowd;
frequency
- Frequento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to visit or resort to frequently;
to frequent; to date, keep company

- Friabilis, -e (adj): easily broken, brittle, friable
- Frons, frontis (f): forehead, brow
- Fructifer, -era, -erum (adj): fruit-bearing, fruitful
- Fructuose (adv): profitably, advantageously, fruitfully
- Fructuosus, -a, -um (adj): fruitful, profitable, advantageous
- Fructus, -us (m): fruit, proceeds, profit
- Frugifer, -era, -erum (adj): fruit-bearing, fruitful, fertile
- Fruor, frui, fructus sum (3 dep + abl): to enjoy, delight in
- Frustra (adv): in vain, without effect, to no purpose, without reason, uselessly, for nothing,
- Frustror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to deceive, disappoint, frustrate, make useless
- Fuga, -ae (f): flight, escape, avoidance; place of refuge
- Fugio, fugere, fugi, fugitum (3): to flee, take flight, avoid
- Fugitivus, -a, -um (adj): fugitive, runaway
- Fulcio, fulcire, fulsi, fultum (4): to support, secure, sustain, uphold, make steady
- Fulgeo, fulgere, fulsi (2): to flash, glitter, shine; to be conspicuous, be outstanding
- Functio, -onis (f): function
- Fundamentalis, -e (adj): fundamental, basic
- Fundamentum, -i (n): foundation, basis
- Fundatio, -onis (f): foundation, founding
- Fundator, -oris (m): founder
- Funditus (adv): from the foundation, utterly, entirely, totally, completely
- Fundo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to found, lay the foundation, secure, establish
- Fundus, -i (m): piece of land, estate
- Funebria, -ium (n pl): funeral rites
- Funebris, -e (adj): funereal, of or belonging to a funeral
- Funeralis, -e (adj): woeful, deadly

Funero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to bury with funeral rites, inter

Fungibilis,-e (adj): fungible [of such a nature that one unit or portion may be exchanged or substituted by another equivalent unit or part in the discharging of a function, office or obligation; movable goods which may be measured or valued by number, weight or other measure and which are consumed by use, such as food and fuel]

Funus,-eris (n): funeral rites, burial, funeral, corpse

Furiosus,-a,-um (adj): insane, mentally ill; furious, full of rage

Furor,-oris (m): insanity, mental illness

Furtum,-i (n): theft, robbery, trick, artifice

Fusio,-onis (f): fusion, merger

Futilis,-e (adj): vain, worthless, futile

Futurum,-i (n): future

Futurus,-a,-um (fut act part of "Sum"): future, going to be, going to be coming;
(Futurus esse or Fore) to be going to be

-G-

Gallia,-ae (f): France

Gaudeo, gaudere, gavisus sum (2 semi-dep): to rejoice, be glad

Gemma,-ae (f): precious stone, jewel, gem

Generalis,-e (adj): general, generic

Generaliter (adv): in general, generally

Generatim (adv): by kinds, by species, by classes, by divisions;
generally, in general

Generatio,-onis (f): generation, begetting

Genetrix: see "Genitrix"

Genimen,-inis (n): product, fruit, progeny

Genitrix,-icis (f): she who bears, mother

Gens, gentis (f): race, clan, nation, people, foreign nation

Gentilitius,-a,-um (adj): national, tribal

- Genuinitas, -atis (f): innateness, naturalness, genuinity, authenticity
- Genuinus, -a, -um (adj): innate, native, natural, genuine, authentic
- Genus, -eris (n): descent, origin, race, stock, kind, sort, genus
- Germanus, -a, -um (adj): genuine, real, actual, true
- Germen, -inis (n): sprout, bud, germ, seed
- Gero, gerere, gessi, gestum (3): to bear, carry, produce, behave, govern, conduct, wage
- Gestio, -onis (f): management, administration, performance
- Gesto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to carry, carry about, wear, report
- Gloria, -ae (f): glory
- Glorifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to glorify
- Gradatim (adv): step by step, by degrees, gradually
- Gradus, -us (m): step, degree, grade, level
- Graecus, -a, -um (adj): Greek
- Gratia, -ae (f): grace, favor; (abl s "Gratia" + gen) for the sake of, on account of, in favor of
- Gratiosus, -a, -um (adj): beloved, full of favor, full of grace
- Gratis (adv): out of favor, out of kindness, gratuitously
- Gratuito (adv): without profit, gratuitously
- Gratuitus, -a, -um (adj): free, gratuitous, spontaneous, voluntary
- Gravamen, -inis (n): trouble, harm, disadvantage, physical inconvenience
- Gravis, -e (adj): heavy, weighty, grave, profound, serious, severe, great, burdensome
- Gravitas, -atis (f): weight, importance, seriousness, gravity
- Graviter (adv): seriously, gravely, weightily, with dignity
- Gravo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to load, burden, weigh down, oppress
- Gremium, -ii (n): lap
- Gressus, -us (m): step; course, way
- Grex, gregis (m): flock, company, group, crowd

Gubernatio, -onis (f): governance, government, management

Gubernium, -ii (n): government

Gubernare, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to govern, guide, conduct

Gustus, -us (m): taste, flavor

Gymnasium, -ii (n): high-school, college, gymnasium

-H-

Habeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to have, keep, possess, contain;
to hold, think, consider, believe

Habilis, -e (adj): able, fit, apt, suitable, proper, manageable

Habilitas, -atis (f): aptitude, ability

Habitatio, -onis (f): dwelling, habitation, inhabiting

Habito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to inhabit, dwell; to have
frequently, have possession of

Habitualis, -e (adj): habitual

Habitualiter (adv): habitually

Habitus, -us (m): condition, state; habit, dress, attire;
disposition, acquired perfect state

Hactenus (adv): so far, thus far, to this point, to this extent

Haeresis, -is [or -eos] (f): heresy, heretical doctrine [the
obstinate post-baptismal denial of some
truth which must be believed with divine
and catholic faith or an obstinate doubt
about the same]

Haereticus, -a, -um (adj): heretical

Harmonia, -ae (f): harmony

Haud (adv): not at all, by no means

Haurio, haurire, hausi, haustum (4): to drink, drain, swallow,
borrow, drink in, derive

Hebdomada, -ae (f): week

Hebdomadarius, -ii (m): hebdomadary [member of a chapter or
monastic community who is in charge of
services for the week]

- Hereditarius, -a, -um (adj): inherited, hereditary
- Hereditas, -atis (f): heirship, inheritance
- Heres, -edis (m or f): heir or heiress
- Heroicitas, -atis (f): heroism, heroicity
- Heroicus, -a, -um (adj): heroic
- Herus, -i (m): master of the house or family, master, lord,
owner, proprietor
- Hibernia, -ae (f): Ireland
- Hic, haec, hoc (demon pron): this one, this thing, the latter;
(demon adj) this
- Hic [also "Heic"] (adv): here, in this place, herein, on this
occasion
- Hierarchia, -ae (f): hierarchy
- Hierarchicus, -a, -um (adj): hierarchical
- Hinc (adv): from this place, hence, on this account, hereupon
- Hispania, -ae (f): Spain
- Historia, -ae (f): history, narrative, account, story
- Historicus, -a, -um (adj): historical
- Hollandia, -ae (f): Holland, The Netherlands
- Homicidium, -ii (n): homicide, murder
- Homileticus, -a, -um (adj): homiletic, related to preaching
- Homilia, -ae (f): homily, sermon
- Homo, hominis (m or f): human being, human person, man
- Honestas, -atis (f): decency, honesty, probity, respectability
- Honeste (adv): honorably, decently, becomingly, virtuously
- Honestus, -a, -um (adj): honorable, respectable, noble, decent
- Honor, -oris (m): honor, esteem
- Honorabilis, -e (adj): honorable
- Honorarium, -ii (n): reimbursement, honorarium [a discretionary
compensation for services rendered]
- Honorarius, -a, -um (adj): honorary

Honorificus, -a, -um (adj): honorable, honorary
 Honoro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to honor, respect, adorn
 Hora, -ae (f): hour
 Horologium, -ii (n): clock, watch, time-piece
 Hortatio, -onis (f): encouragement, exhortation
 Hortor, -ari, -atus sum (l dep): to urge strongly, encourage,
 exhort
 Hortus, -i (m): garden
 Hospes, hospitis (m): host; guest
 Hospitale, -is (n): guest-room
 Hospitalis, -e (adj): hospitable, pertaining to a guest
 Hospitium, -ii (n): hospitality, guest-house, inn
 Hostia, -ae (f): host [altar bread]; victim
 Hostilis, -e (adj): hostile, inimical
 Huc (adv): to this place, hither, to this end
 Hucusque (adv): hitherto, thereupon, thus far, to such an extent
 Huiusmodi (adv): of this kind, of such a kind, such
 Humanisticus, -a, -um (adj): humanistic, in the humanities
 Humanitas, -atis (f): kindness, compassion, courtesy
 Humanus, -a, -um (adj): human
 Humilis, -e (adj): humble
 Humilitas, -atis (f): humility
 Humo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to inter, bury
 Hygienicus, -a, -um (adj): hygienic
 Hyperdulia, -ae (f): Hyperdulia [the special veneration or cult
 due to the Blessed Virgin Mary]
 Hypotheca, -ae (f): mortgage, pledge, security

-I-

- Iam (adv): at present, already, now, just
- Ianua, -ae (f): door, entrance, gateway
- Ianuarius, -a, -um (adj): January
- Ibi (adv): there, in that place, in this; then
- Ibidem (adv): in the same place, in that very place, just there;
at that very moment
- Icon, -onis (f): image, icon
- Id (n s of "Is"): on that account; (id aetatis, id temporis)
at that age; (id est) that is
- Idcirco (adv): on that account, for that reason, therefore
- Idem, eadem, idem (adj): the same; (pron) the same one
- Identitas, -atis (f): identity
- Ideo (adv): for that reason, on that account, therefore
- Ideologia, -ae (f): ideology, a body of ideas
- Idioma, -atis (n): idiom, language, peculiarity in language
- Idonee (adv): fitly, fittingly, appropriately, suitably, properly
- Idoneitas, -atis (f): fitness, meetness, suitability, propriety
- Idoneus, -a, -um (adj): apt, suitable, meet, fitting, meet, proper
- Ieiunium, -ii (n): fast, fast day
- Ieiuno, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to fast
- Ieiunus, -a, -um (adj): fasting
- Iesus, -u [acc: Iesum; dat & abl: Iesu] (m): Jesus
- Igitur (adv): then, therefore, accordingly
- Ignarus, -a, -um (adj): ignorant, unknowing, unaware
- Ignis, -is (m): fire
- Ignominiosus, -a, -um (adj): disgraceful, shameful, ignominious
- Ignorantia, -ae (f): ignorance, lack of knowledge
- Ignoro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to be ignorant of, be unacquainted
with, ignore, disregard

- Ignotus, -a, -um (adj): unknown, obscure, ignoble
- Illa (adv): in that direction, in that way, there
- Illatus, -a, -um (ppp of "Infero"): incurred, inflicted, brought on, brought to bear, occasioned
- Ille, -a, -ud (demon pron): that one, that thing, the former;
(demon adj) that
- Illegitime (adv): unlawfully, illegitimately
- Illegitimitas, -atis (f): illegitimacy
- Illegitimus, -a, -um (adj): illegitimate, unlawful
- Illicite (adv): unlawfully, illegally
- Illicitus, -a, -um (adj): illicit, unlawful, illegal, forbidden
- Illico (adv): immediately, on the spot, in that very place, there
- Illiteratus, -a, -um (adj): unlettered, illiterate, uneducated
- Illuc (adv): to that place, to that person, to that matter,
to that point
- Illumino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to enlighten, illuminate
- Illustris, -e (adj): bright, clear, distinguished, illustrious
- Illustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to illustrate, illuminate,
elucidate, explain, render famous
- Imago, -inis (f): image, statue, picture, likeness
- Imbecilitas, -atis (f): weakness, feebleness, helplessness;
imbecility
- Imbuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to imbue, initiate, instruct
- Imitatio, -onis (f): imitation
- Imitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to imitate, represent, act like
- Immaculatus, -a, -um (adj): unstained, immaculate, without sin
- Immediate (adv): immediately
- Immediatus, -a, -um (adj): immediate
- Immemorabilis, -e (adj): immemorial; unexpressible, unmention-
able, indescribable
- Immersio, -onis (f): immersion
- Immineo, -ere, -ui (2): to threaten, impend, be near, aspire to

- Impertio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to communicate, bestow, impart
- Impertitio, -onis (f): imparting [as 'imparting a blessing']
- Impeto, -ere, -ii, -itum (3): to assail, attack
- Impetratio, -onis (f): intercession, obtaining by asking
- Impetrator, -oris (m): one who obtains, one who procures, obtainer
- Impetro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to obtain, procure, bring to pass
- Impetus, -us (m): attack, assault, impetus, violence, vigor,
force, impulse, ardor
- Impius, -a, -um (adj): impious, wicked, irreverent, without
reverence, lacking respect
- Implanto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to implant, found, establish
- Implementum, -i (n): implement, instrument, tool, a means which
fills a need
- Impleo, -ere, -evi, -etum (2): to fill up, complete, implement
- Implexus, -a, -um (adj): complex, complicated, involved
- Implicatio, -onis (f): implication, suggestion, allusion,
involvement
- Implicite (adv): intricately, confusedly, implicitly, by way of
inference
- Implicitus, -a, -um (adj): implicit, involved, confused, confounded
- Implico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to involve, implicate, envelop
- Imploro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to invoke, beseech, implore
- Impoenitens, -entis (adj): impenitent, unrepentent
- Impono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to place upon, place over,
impose
- Importo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring in, import, introduce
- Importunus, -a, -um (adj): unjust, unsuitable, inconvenient,
distressing
- Impos, -otis (adj + gen): not master of, without control of,
having no power over
- Impositio, -onis (f): imposition, application
- Impossibilis, -e (adj): impossible
- Impossibilitas, -atis (f): impossibility

Impotentia, -ae (f): impotence

Imprimis [also "In Primis"] (adv): in the first place, chiefly,
especially, principally

Imprimo, -primere, -pressi, -pressum (3): to imprint, engrave,
stamp, print

Improbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to disapprove, blame, condemn,
reject

Imprudenter (adv): inconsiderately, imprudently

Impubes, -eris (adj): youthful, not having attained manhood,
below the age of puberty

Impugnatio, -onis (f): challenge, attack, assault

Impugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight against, oppose, impugn,
challenge

Impurus, -a, -um (adj): impure

Imputabilis, -e (adj): imputable

Imputabilitas, -atis (f): imputability

Imputatio, -onis (f): charge

Imputo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to charge, enter into an account,
impute

In (prep): (+ acc) into, onto, to, towards, against, for,
with a view to;
(+ abl) in, on, among, within, during,
in the course of, in relation to

In Primis: see "Imprimis"

Inadvertentia, -ae (f): inadvertence

Inaequalis, -e (adj): uneven, unequal, unlike

Inamovibilis, -e (adj): irremovable

Inanis, -e (adj): empty, void

Inauro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to gild, cover with gold

Incapax, -acis (adj): incapable

Incardinatio, -onis (f): incardination [canonical inscription of
a cleric into a particular church, personal
prelature, institute of consecrated life or
society endowed with this faculty]

Incardino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to incardinate

- Incassum (adv): in vain, uselessly, to no purpose
- Incedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to advance, go, move forward
- Incendium,-ii (n): fire, conflagration
- Inceptum,-i (n): undertaking, endeavor, initiative
- Incertus,-a,-um (adj): uncertain, doubtful, dubious, vague,
undecided, hesitating, irresolute
- Incestum,-i (n): incest
- Inchoo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to begin, commence
- Incidens,-entis (adj): incidental
- Incidenter (adv): incidentally, as incidental
- Incido,-cidere,-cidi,-cisum (3): to carve, engrave, inscribe
- Incipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum (3): to begin, take in hand,
commence
- Includo,-cludere,-clusi,-clusum (3): to enclose, obstruct,
include
- Inclusive (adv): inclusively
- Incola,-ae (m or f): resident, [a person in the place of his or
her domicile], inhabitant
- Incolumitas,-atis (f): preservation, defense, safety
- Incolumnis,-e (adj): safe, uninjured, unharmed
- Incommodum,-i (n): inconvenience, trouble, disadvantage
- Incommodus,-a,-um (adj): inconvenient, unsuitable, unfit, dis-
agreeable
- Incompatibilis,-e (adj): incompatible
- Incompetens,-entis (adj): insufficient, incompetent
- Incompetentia,-ae (f): incompetence, insufficiency
- Inconsultus,-a,-um (adj): unadvised, not consulted, without
asking advice; imprudent, indiscreet,
inconsiderate
- Inconsummatio,-onis (f): non-consummation
- Incontinentia,-ae (f): incontinence
- Incorporalis,-e (adj): bodiless, incorporeal

- Incorporatio, -onis (f): incorporation
- Incorporo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to incorporate
- Incorrigibilis, -e (adj): incorrigible
- Incorrigibilitas, -atis (f): incorrigibility
- Incrementum, -i (n): increase, increment, augmentation
- Increpo, -are, -ui [or -avi], -itum [or -atum] (1): to make
a noise; to chide, rebuke, accuse
- Inculpabilis, -e (adj): blameless, inculpable
- Incumbo, -cumbere, -cubui, -cubitum (3): to press upon, apply
oneself to, be inclined to
- Incuria, -ae (f): carelessness, negligence, neglect
- Incurro, -currere, -curri [or -cucurri], -cursum (3): to incur,
commit a fault, run against
- Incuto, -cutere, -cussi, -cussum (3): to strike against, inflict,
impose
- Inde (adv): from there, thence; from that time on, thereafter
- Indecorus, -a, -um (adj): unbecoming, shameful, indecorous
- Indefesse (adv): untiringly, indefatigably, tirelessly
- Indefinitus, -a, -um (adj): indefinite, unspecified
- Indelebilis, -e (adj): indelible, imperishable, permanent,
enduring
- Indemnis, -e (adj): protected, uninjured, exempt from liability
- Indemnitas, -atis (f): security from loss or damage, indemnity,
payment for losses or expenses, indemni-
fication
- Independens, -entis (adj): independent
- Independenter (adv): independently
- Indeterminatus, -a, -um (adj): undefined, indeterminate
- Index, -icis (m): proof, indication, mark, table, list, pointer
- Indicatio, -onis (f): indication, direction, reference
- Indico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to show, declare, indicate, give
evidence about
- Indico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to declare publicly, announce,
proclaim

- Indicium, -ii (n): indication, information, evidence, sign
disclosure
- Indifferens, -entis (adj): indifferent, disinterested
- Indifferentismus, -i (m): indifferentism
- Indigena, -ae (m or f): native
- Indigeo, -ere, -ui (2 + gen): to need, want, require; to lack
- Indignus, -a, -um (adj): unworthy, undeserving
- Indirecte (adv): indirectly
- Indirectus, -a, -um (adj): indirect
- Indissolubilitas, -atis (f): indissolubility
- Individualis, -e (adj): individual
- Individuus, -a, -um (adj): undivisible, inseparable, individual
- Indivisus, -a, -um (adj): undivided
- Indoles, -is (f): native quality, talents, nature, character,
natural disposition
- Indubitanter (adv): undoubtedly
- Indubius, -a, -um (adj): certain, undoubted
- Induciae, -arum (f pl): truce, armistice, a period of time in
which to make a response
- Induco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum (3): to bring into, introduce,
establish
- Indulgentia, -ae (f): indulgence, tenderness
- Indulgeo, -gere, -si, -tum (2): to concede, grant, allow, bestow
as a favor
- Indultarius, -ii (m): a person possessing an indult
- Indultum, -i (n): indult, permission, concession, favor
- Induo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to put on, cover, assume, engage in
- Industria, -ae (f): industry, diligence
- Ineditus, -a, -um (adj): not made known, unpublished
- Inefficaciter (adv): ineffectively, in vain
- Inefficax, -acis (adj): ineffective, vain, inefficient

- Ineo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to go in, come in, enter, enter upon, begin
- Ineptitudo, -inis (f): absurdity, foolishness
- Ineptus, -a, -um (adj): unsuited, out of place, inept, foolish, silly, awkward
- Infallibilitas, -atis (f): infallibility
- Infallibiliter (adv): infallibly, by an exercise of infallibility
- Infamia, -ae (f): ill fame, ill reputation, bad report, disgrace, infamy
- Infamis, -e (adj): infamous, disreputable, spoken of poorly
- Infans, -ntis (m or f): infant [a person who has not completed the seventh birthday]
- Infantia, -ae (f): infancy
- Infantilis, -e (adj): infantile, of or belonging to little children
- Infectus, -a, -um (adj): undone, unfinished; impossible
- Infectus, -a, -um (ppp of "Inficio"): spoiled, corrupted, infected, tainted
- Inferior, -ius (comp of "Inferus"): lower
- Infero, inferre, intuli, illatum: to bring forward, occasion, inflict, bring about
- Infidelis, -e (adj): unfaithful
- Infidelitas, -atis (f): infidelity, unfaithfulness
- Infirmitas, -atis (f): weakness, sickness
- Infirmus, -a, -um (adj): weak, feeble, sick
- Infligo, -igere, -ixi, -ictum (3): to strike against, inflict, impose upon, afflict
- Influxus, -us (m): flowing in, influence, impact
- Informatio, -onis (f): information, explanation
- Informativus, -a, -um (adj): informative
- Informo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to shape, form, mold, inform, instruct, educate, train

Infra: (prep + acc): below, under, beneath; (of time) later than;
(adv) below, underneath, down south, on
the other side

Infundo,-fundere,-fudi,-fusum (3): to pour into, infuse, impart,
administer to

Infusio,-onis (f): pouring in, pouring on, infusion

Ingenium,-ii (n): innate or natural quality, nature, character,
abilities, genius

Ingens,-ntis (adj): enormous, great, remarkable

Ingero,-gerere,-gessi,-gestum (3): to put into, put in or upon,
pour forth, execute

Ingratus,-a,-um (adj): unpleasant, disagreeable, ungrateful

Ingredior,-gredi,-gressus sum (3 dep): to enter, engage in, begin

Ingressus,-us (m): an entering, entrance, inroad

Inhabilis,-e (adj): unfit, unable, incapable of acting

Inhabilitas,-atis (f): disqualification, incapacity

Inhabilito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to incapacitate, disqualify,
inhabilitate, prevent from acting

Inhabito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to inhabit, dwell in

Inhaereo,-haerere,-haesi,-haesum (2): to cling to, inhere in

Inhibeo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to hold back, restrain, inhibit

Inhibitio,-onis (f): inhibition, restraining, backing up

Inibi (adv): there, in that place, near at hand, in that matter

Inicio,-icere,-ièci,-iectum (3): to throw in, cast into, inject;
to cause, inspire, occasion

Inimicus,-a,-um (adj): unfriendly, hostile, inimical

Inimicus,-i [-a,-ae] (m or f): personal enemy, foe

Initialis,-e (adj): initial, beginning

Initiatio,-onis (f): initiation

Initio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to begin, originate, initiate

Initium,-ii (n): beginning, start, top [of a page]

Iniungo,-ngere,-nxi,-nctum (3): to join into, inflict, charge,
enjoin

- Iniuratus, -a, -um (adj): unsworn, having taken no oath
- Iniuria, -ae (f): injury, wrong, harm
- Iniuriosus, -a, -um (adj): injurious, wrongful, unjust
- Iniuste (adv): wrongfully, unjustly, unfairly
- Iniustitia, -ae (f): injustice
- Iniustus, -a, -um (adj): unjust, wrongful, unreasonable
- Innitor, -iti, -ixus [or -isus] sum (3 dep): to lean upon, be supported by, be based on
- Innocens, -entis (adj): harmless, blameless, innocent
- Innocentia, -ae (f): innocence, uprightness, integrity
- Innodo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fasten with a knot, be bound by, labor under, be under (as "under an excommunication"), implicate
- Innominatus, -a, -um (adj): unnamed
- Innotesco, -tescere, -tui (3): to become known, become noted
- Innovatio, -onis (f): alteration, innovation
- Innovo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to alter, renew
- Inoboediens [also "Inobediens"], -ntis (adj): disobedient
- Inoboedientia [also "Inobedientia"], -ae (f): disobedience
- Inobservantia, -ae (f): non-observance
- Inolitus, -a, -um (adj): implanted, rooted
- Inopia, -ae (f): want, lack, scarcity, need, indigence
- Inopportunus, -a, -um (adj): unfitting, inopportune, ill-timed
- Inquietus, -a, -um (adj): restless, unquiet
- Inquiro, -quirere, -quisivi, -quisitum (3): to seek after, search for, inquire
- Inquisitio, -onis (f): investigation, inquiry
- Inquisitor, -oris (m): investigator, examiner
- Insanabilis, -e (adj): incurable, without remedy, irremediable
- Insania, -ae (f): mental illness, insanity
- Insanio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to rage, be of unsound mind, be mad, be insane

- Insanus, -a, -um (adj): insane, mentally ill
 Inscius, -a, -um (adj): not knowing, ignorant
 Inscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write in, inscribe
 Inscriptio, -onis (f): record, inscription, title
 Insero, -serere, -sevi, -situm (3): to graft in, implant, insert
 Inservio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to be devoted, serve, attend to
 Insigne, -is (n): mark, sign, insignia, uniform
 Insignis, -e (adj): remarkable, noted, distinguished
 Insignitus, -a, -um (adj): marked, clear, plain
 Insimul (adv and conj): both, at the same time, at once, together
 Insisto, -sistere, -stiti (3): to set foot in, strive for,
 apply oneself to
 Insolitus, -a, -um (adj): unaccustomed, unusual
 Insordesco, -descere, -dui (3): to become dirty, become stained
 Inspectio, -onis (f): looking into, inspection
 Inspicio, -icere, -exi, -ectum (3): to look into, inspect, examine
 Instantia, -ae (f): instance [stage of a trial beginning with the
 citation or with appeal - in second and
 third instance - and ending generally with
 a definitive sentence]; insistence,
 vehemence, presence
 Instar (n indecl): image, appearance, resemblance, likeness, kind
 Instauro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renew, restore
 Instituo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to fix, set, establish, arrange,
 prepare, provide, undertake, teach,
 instruct, train
 Institutio, -onis (f): instruction, education, training
 Institutor, -oris (m): founder, teacher, instructor
 Institutum, -i (n): institution, institute, mode of life
 Insto, -stare, -stiti, -statum (1): to stand in; to threaten,
 insist, solicit
 Instructio, -onis (f): preparation, instruction, training
 Instructor, -oris (m): auditor, instructor [one who prepares the
 acts of a case]

- Instrumentum, -i (n): implement, instrument, means, document
- Instruo, -uere, -uxi, -uctum (3): to build, prepare, teach
- Insufficiens, -ntis (adj): insufficient
- Insufficiencia, -ae (f): insufficiency
- Insula, -ae (f): island, isle
- Insum, inesse, infui (+ dat or "In" + abl): to be in, be on, be implied in, be contained in, belong to
- Insuper (adv): above, moreover, besides, in addition, on the top;
(prep + acc) above, over, over and above;
(prep + abl) in addition to, besides
- Intactus, -a, -um (adj): intact, uninjured, untouched, untried
- Integer, -gra, -grum (adj): whole, entire, complete, untouched, unharmed
- Integre (adv): wholly, entirely
- Integritas, -atis (f): integrity, innocence, completeness
- Intellectualis, -e (adj): intellectual, relating to the intellect
- Intellectus, -us (m): understanding, comprehension, intellect
- Intellegentia, -ae (f): understanding, knowledge, perception, intelligence, judgment
- Intellego, -egere, -exi, -ectum (3): to perceive, understand, comprehend, grasp, distinguish
- Intendo, -dere, -di, -tum [or -sum] (3): extend, aim at, intend, try to prove, propose
- Intentio, -onis (f): intention, purpose
- Inter (adv): in the midst, in between; (prep + acc) between, among, amidst; (with time) during, within, in the course of
- Intercedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): go between, come between, intervene, involve, intercede
- Intercessio, -onis (f): intercession
- Intercludo, -cludere, -clusi, -clusum (3): to shut off, block, hinder
- Interdico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum (3): to remark, interpose, interdict, prohibit, forbid, outlaw
- Interdictum, -i (n): interdict

- Interdioecesanus, -a, -um (adj): interdiocesan
- Interdum (adv): sometimes, occasionally, now and then
- Interea (adv): meanwhile, in the meantime, in the interim; anyhow, nevertheless
- Intereo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to be done for, be lost, perish, die, become extinct, go to ruin
- Intericio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to put between, interject, interpose, mingle
- Interim (adv): meanwhile, in the meantime, for the time being, for the moment; sometimes, however, anyhow
- Interior, -ius (adj): inner, interior
- Interitus, -a, -um (adj): perished, destroyed
- Interius (adv): more inwardly, within, on the inside; closely
- Interlocutorius, -a, -um (adj): interrupting, interlocutory
- Interloquor, -loqui, -locutus sum (3 dep): to interrupt
- Intermissio, -onis (f): interruption, break, intermission, cessation
- Intermitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to leave a space between, interrupt, suspend, break off, pause, stop, allow [time] to pass
- Internationalis, -e (adj): international
- Internuntius, -ii (m): internuncio [representative of the Holy Father who serves in several countries simultaneously]
- Internus, -a, -um (adj): inward, internal
- Interpellatio, -onis (f): interpellation, formal questioning; interruption, hinderance
- Interpello, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to intercede; to interrogate; to disturb, annoy
- Interpolatio, -onis (f): a false alteration, insertion of false material, interpolation
- Interpolo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to polish; to give a new form, falsify, corrupt, interpolate
- Interpono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to put among, interpose, insert
- Interpositio, -onis (f): insertion, introduction, bringing-forward

- Interpres,-etis (m or f): interpreter, translator, mediator
- Interpretatio,-onis (f): interpretation, translation
- Interpretor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): interpret, translate
- Interrogatio,-onis (f): questioning, examination, interrogation
- Interrogatorium,-ii (n): questionnaire [a list of formal questions for gathering testimony in trials and causes of saints]
- Interrogo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to ask, question, interrogate
- Interrumpo,-rumpere,-rupi,-ruptum (3): to break apart, interrupt, break up
- Interruptio,-onis (f): interruption
- Interstitium,-ii (n): interstice, interval, short time in-between
- Intersum,-esse,-fui: to be between, lie between; to differ; (+ dat or "In" + abl) to be present at, take part in, attend; (impers use with gen of the person or abl f of possess adj) it makes a difference to, it concerns, it interests, it is of importance to
- Intervallum,-i (n): interval, pause, intermission, break
- Intervenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to come between, intervene, happen, occur, interfere with
- Interventus,-us (m): intervention, occurrence, intrusion
- Intestinus,-a,-um (adj): internal, inward
- Intimatio,-onis (f): notice, intimation, announcement, communication
- Intime (adv, comp:"Intimius"): intimately, closely, profoundly
- Intimitas,-atis (f): privacy, intimacy
- Intimo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to tell, make known, intimate, announce
- Intimus,-a,-um (adj): innermost, most intimate, most profound, most secret, close
- Intra (adv): within, inside, inwardly, on the inside; (prep + acc) within, during, within the space of
- Intrinsece (adv): inwardly, inside, intrinsically
- Introduco,-ducere,-duxi,-ductum (3): to bring in, introduce

- Introductio,-onis (f): introduction
- Introductorius,-a,-um (adj): introductory
- Intromitto,-mittere,-misi,-missum (3): to send in, cause to enter, introduce
- Intuitus,-us (m): interest, view, purpose, consideration [only found in the abl s in the code, as "in view of" ... "in consideration of" + gen]
- Intus (adv): within, inside
- Inutilis,-e (adj): useless, impractical, injurious
- Inutiliter (adv): uselessly, unprofitably
- Invalide (adv): invalidly
- Invaliditas,-atis (f): invalidity
- Invalidus,-a,-um (adj): invalid
- Invenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to find, find out, discover, meet with, invent
- Inventarium,-ii (n): list, inventory
- Inverto,-tere,-ti,-sum (3): to turn upside down, reverse, invert, change
- Investigatio,-onis (f): inquiry, investigation
- Investigator,-oris (m): investigator, examiner
- Investigo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to search after, investigate
- Invicem (adv): by turns, in turn, alternately; each other, one another
- Invigilo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to watch, pay attention to
- Inviolabilis,-e (adj): inviolable, unassailable, imperishable
- Inviso,-ere,-i,-um (3): to visit, inspect, look after, look into
- Invitatio,-onis (f): invitation; challenge
- Invito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to invite, summon, attract, ask
- Invitus,-a,-um (adj): unwilling, reluctant
- Invocatio,-onis (f): invocation
- Invocativus,-a,-um (adj): invoking, imploring
- Invoco,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call upon, invoke

- Involuntarius, -a, -um (adj): involuntary
- Ioseph (m indecl): Joseph
- Ipsē, ipsa, ipsum (demon pron or adj): self, in person, he
himself, she herself, it itself; the very
- Iri (preceded by n s nom of ppp to form fut pass inf):
to be going to be ... [as "Educatum iri"]
- Irregularis, -e (adj): irregular
- Irregularitas, -atis (f): irregularity [perpetual impediment to
receiving orders or to exercising orders]
- Irreparabilis, -e (adj): irreparable, irrecoverable, that cannot
be restored
- Irrepto, -ere, -si, -tum (3): to creep in, sneak in
- Irretio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to catch in a net, ensnare, trap,
embarrass; to punish
- Irreverentia, -ae (f): irreverence, disrespect
- Irrevocabilis, -e (adj): irrevocable
- Irrevocabiliter (adv): irrevocably
- Irritabilis, -e (adj): irritable, easily roused
- Irritatio, -onis (f): annulment
- Irrito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to annul, nullify, invalidate
- Irritus, -a, -um (adj): invalid, void
- Irrogatio, -onis (f): imposition, infliction
- Irrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to inflict, impose
- Is, ea, id (demon pron and adj): he, she, it; this, that
[person or thing]
- Iste, ista, istud (demon pron or adj): that one, that near you;
this, that, the very, that despicable
- Istiusmodi (adv): of that kind, such
- Ita (adv): in this manner, thus, so
- Italia, -ae (f): Italy
- Itaque (conj): and so, and thus, and accordingly
- Item (adv): just so, likewise, also, further
- Iter, itineris (n): path, walk, way, journey, route, method

Iteratio, -onis (f): repetition
 Iterato (adv): once more, again
 Itero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to repeat, do a second time
 Iterum (adv): a second time, again, once more, once again
 Itineror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to travel
 Iubeo, iubere, iussi, iussum (2): to bid, tell, command, order,
 decree, enact
 Iubilaenum, -i (n): jubilee, jubilee year
 Iubilatio, -onis (f): retirement
 Iubilatus, -a, -um (adj): retired
 Iudex, -icis (m): judge
 Iudicialis, -e (adj): judicial
 Iudicialiter (adv): judicially
 Iudiciarius, -a, -um (adj): judiciary
 Iudicium, -ii (n): judgment, ecclesiastical trial
 Iudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to judge, examine, declare, sentence;
 to form an opinion, conclude, think
 Iugis, -e (adj): perpetual, continuous, joined together
 Iugiter (adv): continually, perpetually, instantly
 Iungo, iungere, iunxi, iunctum (3): to join, unite, connect
 Iunior, -oris (comp adj of "Iuvenis"): younger, rather young
 Iuramentum, -i (n): oath
 Iurgium, -ii (n): quarrel, contention, dispute
 Iuridice (adv): juridically
 Iuridicus, -a, -um (adj): juridical, judiciary
 Iurisdictio, -onis (f): jurisdiction
 Iurisdictionalis, -e (adj): jurisdictional
 Iurisperitus, -i (m): legal expert, an expert in the law
 Iurisprudentia, -ae (f): jurisprudence
 Iuro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to swear, take an oath

Ius, iuris (n): right, law

Ius, iuris (n): broth, soup

Iusiurandum, iurisiurandi (n): oath

Iuspatronatus, iurispatronatus (n): the right of patronage
 [The term refers to certain rights given to people of means over the church or benefice they had founded or endowed. The 1917 Code abolished the right of patronage but respected it wherever it had already been acquired.]

Iussu (abl s of "Iussus"): by decree, by order

Iuste (adv): rightly, justly, equitably

Iustitia, -ae (f): justice, fairness [Ars aequi et boni]

Iustus, -a, -um (adj): just, righteous

Iuvamen, -inis (n): assistance

Iuvenis, -e (adj): young

Iuventus, -utis (f): youth

Iuvo, iuvare, iuvi, iutum (3): to help, aid, assist, support;
 (impers + inf or acc + inf as subj) it pleases, it gratifies

Iuxta (adv): near together, close by, near, alike;
 (prep + acc) near to, next to, close to, immediately after, according to

-L-

Labes, -is (f): stain, blemish, defect

Labor, labi, lapsus sum (3 dep): to slip, glide, fall, escape;
 (of time) elapse, pass, slip by

Labor, -oris (m): labor, work

Laboro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to labor, take pains, exert one's
 self

Lacticinium, -ii (n): food prepared with milk

Laedo, -dere, -si, -sum (3): to wound, harm, damage, violate

Laesio, -onis (f): injury, lesion, attack

- Laetitia, -ae (f): joy
- Laicalis, -e (adj): lay
- Laicus, -a, -um (adj): lay
- Laicus, -i (m): lay person, a member of the laity
- Lampas, -adis (f): light, torch, lamp
- Lapideus, -a, -um (adj): of stone, lapidary
- Lapis, -idis (m): stone
- Lapsus, -a, -um (adj): fallen
- Lapsus, -us (m): fall; (of time): passage, lapse
- Largior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to donate, bestow, grant
- Largitio, -onis (f): donation, generosity; bribery
- Lascivus, -a, -um (adj): lewd, lustful, licentious, impudent
- Late (adv): broadly, widely, extensively
- Latere (adv): at the side, on the flank
- Latine (adv): in Latin, in the Latin tongue
- Latinus, -a, -um (adj): Latin
- Lator, -oris (m): bearer, proposer [of a law]
- Latria, -ae (f): Latria [the cult due to the Blessed Trinity, to each of the three Persons, to our Lord under the Sacramental Species]
- Latus, -a, -um (adj): broad, wide; [also ppp of "Fero"]
- Laudabilis, -e (adj): praiseworthy, laudable
- Laudabiliter (adv): laudably, in a praiseworthy manner
- Laudatio, -onis (f): praise, commendation; testimony by a character witness
- Laudo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to praise, commend
- Laurea, -ae (f): doctorate; laurel crown, triumph, victory
- Laus, laudis (f): praise
- Lavacrum, -i (n): washing, bath
- Lavo, -are, -avi, lautum [or lavatum] (1): to wash, bathe, wet, drench, wash away

- Lectio,-onis (f): reading, lecture, class
- Lector,-oris (m): reader, lector, one in the ministry of
lectorate
- Lectoratus,-us (m): lectorate, the ministry of lector
- Legalis,-e (adj): legal, according to the law
- Legatio,-onis (f): legation, office of an ambassador
- Legatum,-i (n): bequest, legacy
- Legatus,-i (m): legate
- Legislatio,-onis (f): legislation, lawmaking
- Legislativus,-a,-um (adj): legislative
- Legislator,-oris (m): lawmaker, legislator
- Legitimatío,-onis (f): legitimation [as of illegitimate children]
- Legitime (adv): legitimately, legally, lawfully
- Legitimitas,-atis (f): legitimacy [as of births]
- Legitimo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to legitimate, make legitimate
- Legitimus,-a,-um (adj): legitimate
- Lego,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to commission, send on a public
mission, dispatch; to delegate;
to bequeath, will; to entrust
- Lego, legere, legi, lectum (3): to gather, collect; read
- Lenitas,-atis (f): mildness, tenderness
- Lenocinium,-ii (n): pandering, pimping, traffic in vice,
allurement
- Lethargus,-a,-um (adj): drowsy, lethargic
- Levis,-e (adj): light in weight, not heavy, slight, trivial
- Levitas,-atis (f): lightness, fickleness, levity, shallowness
- Levo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to lift up, raise, take away, lighten
- Lex, legis (f): law
- Libella,-ae (f): small sum of money, cent
- Libellus,-i (m): written accusation, written complaint, bill of
complaint; magazine

Libenter (adv): willingly, cheerfully, gladly
 Liber, -era, -erum (adj): free
 Liber, -bri (m): book
 Liberalitas, -atis (f): generosity, liberality
 Liberatio, -onis (f): liberation, release, acquittal, discharge
 Libere (adv): freely
 Liberi, -orum (m pl): children
 Libero, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to free, liberate, acquit, discharge
 Libertas, -atis (f): freedom, liberty
 Libido, -dinis (f): passion, sexual desire, lust
 Libo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to pour out, offer, consecrate, extract
 Liceitas, -atis (f): liceity, being licit or legal
 Licentia, -ae (f): [jur] permission; [academic] licentiate
 Licentiatus, -a, -um (adj): having a licentiate, of or pertaining
 to the licentiate degree
 Liceo, -cere, -cui, -citum (2): to be valued, esteemed; to cost,
 be for sale
 Licet (conj + subj): although
 Licet, -cere, -cuit, -citum est (2 impers): it is lawful, it is
 allowed
 Licitatio, -onis (f): auction, bidding
 Licite (adv): rightfully, lawfully, licitly
 Licitus, -a, -um (adj): licit, lawful, according to the law
 Ligamen, -minis (n): bond
 Lignum, -i (n): wood
 Ligo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to tie, bind together; oblige, bind
 Limen, liminis (n): threshold, lintel; start, outset
 Limes, limitis (m): boundary, limit
 Limitatio, -onis (f): limitation, determination
 Limito, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to bound, limit

- Linea, -ae (f): line, thread
- Lingua, -ae (f): tongue, language
- Linio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): anoint, smear
- Liqueo, -ere, -qui [or licui] (2): to be clear, be apparent
- Liquido (adv): clearly, plainly
- Lis, litis (f): complaint, lawsuit, litigation, disputed issue
- Litania, -ae (f): litany
- Litigator, -oris (m): litigant, party in a lawsuit
- Litigiosus, -a, -um (adj): contested, claimed, disputed
- Litigo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to sue at law, litigate
- Lito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to offer [the Mass], to offer
acceptable sacrifice
- Litterae, -arum (f pl): letter, epistle, document, literature,
learning
- Litterarius, -a, -um (adj): literary, of or pertaining to learning
- Liturgia, -ae (f): liturgy
- Liturgicus, -a, -um (adj): liturgical
- Localis, -e (adj): local, belonging to a place
- Locatio, -onis (f): renting, contracting, leasing
- Loco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to rent, lease
- Locus, -i (m): coffin; a little place
- Locus, -i (m): place; Loci, -orum (m pl): passages, texts,
citations; Loca, -orum (n pl): places
- Logicus, -a, -um (adj): logical, reasonable
- Longe (adv): long, in length, at a distance, far, a long way off
- Longinquum (adv): a long way off, far away
- Longus, -a, -um (adj): long
- Loquor, loqui, locutus sum (3 dep): to speak, talk, say
- Lotio, -onis (f): washing
- Lubitus, -a, -um (adj): pleasing

Luceo, -cere, -xi (2): to shine
 Lucidus, -a, -um (adj): clear, bright, shining
 Lucrifio, -fierī, -factus sum (3 pass of "Lucrifacere"): to be
 gained, be won, be acquired
 Lucror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to gain, make as profit
 Lucrum, -i (n): profit, gain, avarice
 Luctuosus, -a, -um (adj): sorrowful, sad, mournful
 Luctus, -us (m): sorrow, mourning, grief, distress
 Ludibrium, -ii (n): mockery
 Ludus, -i (m): play, game, fun, diversion, sport, pastime
 Lumen, luminis (n): light
 Luna melis, lunae melis (f): honeymoon
 Luo, luere, lui (3): to loose, set free; to pay [a penalty]
 Lustralis, -e (adj): purifying from guilt, lustral
 Lustro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to purify; to illuminate, make
 bright, light up; to consider, review,
 examine, check [with the eyes]
 Lux, lucis (f): light
 Luxus, -us (m): luxury, wealth, extravagance, excess
 Lyceum, -i (n): high school, college

-2-

Machina, -ae (f): machine, device
 Machinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to contrive, plot
 Macula, -ae (f): stain
 Magia, -ae (f): magic, sorcery
 Magis (adv): more, in a higher degree, more completely, to a
 greater extent, rather
 Magister, -tri (m): master [as of novices]; professor, teacher
 Magisterium, -ii (n): magisterium

- Magistratus, -us (m): magistracy, civil office; magistrate
- Magnetophonicus, -a, -um (adj): tape-recording
- Magnetophonium, -ii (n): tape recorder
- Magnopere (adv): greatly, strongly, earnestly
- Magnus, -a, -um (adj): great, large
- Maior, -oris (m or f): adult, one who has reached majority [In 1917 Code: upon completion of the twenty-first birthday; in 1983 Code: upon completion of the eighteenth birthday]
- Maior, maius (adj - comp of "Magnus"): greater, larger, major
- Maioritas, -atis (f): majority
- Male (adv): badly, ill, wrongly
- Malitiose (adv): wickedly, perfidiously, maliciously
- Malitiosus, -a, -um (adj): wicked, malicious
- Malo, malle, malui: to prefer, choose rather, wish rather
- Malum, -i (n): evil, bad thing
- Malus, -a, -um (adj): bad, evil
- Mancipo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to deliver up to, subject, devote
- Mandatarius, -ii (m): one entrusted with a mandate, commissioned; an agent
- Mandatum, -i (n): mandate, command
- Mando, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to order, command, mandate, entrust
commission
- Mane (n indecl): morning; (adv): in the morning
- Maneo, -ere, -si, -sum (2): to remain, stay
- Manifestatio, -onis (f): manifestation
- Manifeste [or "Manifesto"] (adv): manifestly, openly, clearly
- Manifesto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make public, manifest, show, demonstrate
- Manifestus, -a, -um (adj): manifest, apparent
- Mano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to flow, spring, spread

- Mansionarius, -ii (m): a holder of an inferior benefice [In the 1917 Code: Mansionarii assisted the canons but did not belong to the Chapter]
- Mansuetudo, -inis (f): mildness, gentleness, clemency
- Manualis, -e (adj): manual
- Manus, -us (f): hand
- Manuscriptum, -i (n): manuscript
- Mare, -is (n): sea
- Maria, -ae (f): Mary
- Marialis, -e (adj): Marian, of or pertaining to Mary
- Marianus, -a, -um (adj): Marian, of or pertaining to Mary
- Maritalis, -e (adj): marital, matrimonial, conjugal
- Maritimus, -a, -um (adj): maritime, marine, by sea
- Maritus, -i (m): husband
- Marte (abl of "Mars"): authority; (Proprio marte) by one's own authority, on one's own initiative
- Martyr, -ris (m or f): martyr
- Martyrium, -ii (n): martyrdom
- Masculinus, -a, -um (adj): male, masculine
- Masculus, -a, -um (adj): male, masculine
- Massa, -ae (f): mass [as "mass of money"], lump; fund, aggregate
- Massonicus, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to the masonic sect [Freemasonry]
- Mater, matris (f): mother
- Materia, -ae (f): matter [as opposed to "form"]; subject, subject matter, material
- Materialis, -e (adj): material
- Materialismus, -i (m): materialism
- Materialiter (adv): materially
- Maternitas, -atis (f): motherhood, maternity
- Matrimonialis, -e (adj): matrimonial, of or pertaining to marriage

- Matrimonialiter (adv): matrimonially
- Matrimonium,-ii (n): marriage, matrimony
- Matrina,-ae (f): godmother, female sponsor
- Matrix,-icis (f): public register, list, role
- Matrona,-ae (f): matron, woman of quality
- Mature (adv): at the proper time, opportunely; maturely,
thoroughly
- Maturitas,-atis (f): maturity
- Maturus,-a,-um (adj): mature, timely
- Matutinus,-a,-um (adj): morning, belonging to the morning
- Maxime (adv super of "Magnopere"): in the highest degree, most
of all, especially, exceedingly
- Maximus,-a,-um (adj super of "Magnus"): very large, very great
maximum, highest, most significant
- Medeor,-eri (2 dep + dat): to heal, cure, remedy.
- Media Annata, Mediae Annatae (f): annates. [In 1917 Code Media
Annata was a tax levied on the first year's
income of a non-consistorial benefice and
paid to the Roman Pontiff by the benefici-
ary. The tax amounted to one-half the
income]
- Mediante (abl of pres act part): by means of, being the
means
- Mediatio,-onis (f): mediation
- Medicina,-ae (f): medicine
- Medicinalis,-e (adj): medicinal; medical
- Medicus,-a,-um (adj): medical, healing
- Medicus,-i (m): physician
- Medietas,-atis (f): middle, midst
- Medio,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to halve, divide in the middle;
to be in the middle, mediate
- Meditatio,-onis (f): meditation
- Medito,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to meditate on
- Medium,-ii (n): middle, midst, half, mean; medium, means

- Medius, -a, -um (adj): mid, middle
- Melior, -ius (adj comp of "Bonus"): better
- Melioratio, -onis (f): bettering, improvement, melioration
- Melita, -ae (f): Malta
- Membrum, -i (n): member; limb
- Memini, meminisse (def, can take dir obj in gen): to remember,
recollect, be mindful of
- Memor, -oris (adj, often + gen): mindful of, remembering
- Memoria, -ae (f): memory, recollection, remembrance; historical
narrative, monument
- Memoro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring to remembrance, remind of,
recount
- Mendax, -acis (adj): lying, false, mendacious
- Mendax, -acis (m or f): liar
- Mendicatio, -onis (f): begging
- Mendico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to beg
- Mens, mentis (f): mind
- Mensa, -ae (f): table; bishop's benefice ("Mensa episcopalis")
- Mensis, -is (m): month
- Menstruus, -a, -um (adj): monthly; of one month, month-long
- Mensura, -ae (f): measure
- Mentalis, -e (adj): mental
- Mentio, -onis (f): mention
- Mercatura, -ae (f): commerce, trade
- Mercatus, -us (m): trade
- Merces, -edis (f): salary, wage, price, income
- Mere (adv): merely, purely, wholly, entirely
- Mereo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to deserve, merit, earn
- Mereor, -eri, -itus sum (2 dep): to deserve, merit, be entitled to
- Meridies, -ei (m): midday, noon

- Merito (adv): deservedly, rightly, justly
- Meritum, -i (n): merit, that which one deserves
- Merus, -a, -um (adj): pure, unmixed, undiluted, unadulterated;
mere, nothing but
- met (intensive suffix): self
- Metallum, -i (n): metal
- Methodus, -i (f): method, way of teaching or proceeding
- Metropolita, -ae (m): metropolitan, archbishop of a metropolitan
see
- Metropolitanus, -a, -um (adj): metropolitan, pertaining to the
archdiocese or metropolitan see
- Metrum, -i (n): measure; meter
- Metus, -us (m): fear
- Migrans, -antis (m or f): migrant, one migrating
- Miles, militis (m or f): soldier
- Milia, -ium (n pl): thousands (+ partitive gen)
- Militaris, -e (adj): military, martial
- Militia, -ae (f): military service
- Mille (adj indecl in s): thousand
- Millesimus, -a, -um (adj): thousandth
- Minae, -arum (f): threats, menaces
- Minime (super adv): least of all, the smallest degree, least;
by no means, certainly not
- Minimum, -i (n): least, smallest
- Minimus, -a, -um (adj super of "Parvus"): very small, very
little, smallest
- Minister, -tri (m): minister, officer
- Ministerium, -ii (n): ministry, service, office, duty
- Ministra, -ae (f): female minister, officer
- Ministratio, -onis (f): service, assistance; administering,
administration [of sacraments]
- Ministro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to minister, serve; administer
[sacraments]

- Minor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to threaten, menace
- Minor, minoris (m): minor, [In 1917 Code: a person who has not completed the twenty-first birthday; in 1983 code the eighteenth birthday]
- Minor, minus (adj comp of "Parvus"): less, smaller, rather little
- Minoritas, -atis (f): minority; state of being a minor
- Minuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to lessen, make smaller, diminish
- Minus (adv comp of "Parum"): less; by no means, not at all
- Mirabilis, -e (adj): wonderful, marvelous
- Miraculum, -i (n): miracle
- Misceo, miscere, miscui, mixtum (2): to mix, mingle, blend
- Miser, -era, -erum (adj): unfortunate, miserable, lamentable, pitiable
- Misericordia, -ae (f): compassion, mercy
- Missa, -ae (f): Mass
- Missale, -is (n): Missal
- Missio, -onis (f): mission
- Missionalis, -e (adj): missionary, having to do with the missions
- Missionarius, -a, -um (adj): missionary
- Missionarius, -ii (m): a missionary
- Missus, -us (m): envoy
- Mitis, -e (adj): meek, mild
- Mitra, -ae (f): miter
- Mitto, mittere, misi, missum (3): to send
- Mobilis, -e (adj): movable, mobile
- Modalis, -e (adj): modal
- Moderamen, -minis (n): management, direction, government, governing
- Moderate (adv): moderately
- Moderatio, -onis (f): moderation
- Moderator, -oris (m): superior, director, moderator

Moderatrix,-icis (f): superioress, directress
Moderor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to moderate, manage, direct
Modeste (adv): moderately, modestly
Modestia,-ae (f): modesty, moderation
Modestus,-a,-um (adj): modest, moderate
Modicus,-a,-um (adj): modest, temperate, in proper measure,
small, a little
Modo (adv): only, merely; (conj + subj): provided that, if only
Modulus,-i (m): small measure, measure
Modus,-i (m): measure, mode, manner
Moles,-is (f): greatness, hugeness, heap, trouble
Molestia,-ae (f): trouble, vexation, disgust
Molestus,-a,-um (adj): troublesome, annoying
Momentum,-i (n): importance, moment
Monachus,-i (m): monk
Monasterium,-ii (n): monastery
Monasticus,-a,-um (adj): monastic
Moneo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to admonish, warn
Monialis,-is (f): nun
Monitio,-onis (f): admonition, warning
Monitum,-i (n): admonition, warning
Monstrum,-i (n): monstrous form of a fetus
Monumentum,-i (n): record; memorial, monument
Mora,-ae (f): delay
Moralis,-e (adj): moral
Moraliter (adv): morally
Morbus,-i (m): sickness, disease, illness, fault
Moribundus,-a,-um (adj): dying
Moriore, mori, mortuus sum (3 dep): to die

Moror,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to delay

Mors, mortis (f): death

Mortalis,-e (adj): subject to death, mortal

Mos, moris (m): manner, custom, usage, practice

Motivum,-i (n): reason, motive

Motivus,-a,-um (adj): mobile; motivating

Motus,-us (m): motion, movement, activity, impulse, inspiration, initiative

Moveo, movere, movi, motum (2): to move, set in motion

Mox (adv): soon, presently, afterwards, then

Mozeta,-ae (f): mozzetta, mozetta [short cape worn by prelates]

Mulcta,-ae (f): fine, monetary penalty

Mulcto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to fine, punish by fining

Mulier,-eris (f): woman, wife

Multiplex,-icis (adj): manifold, many, multiple

Multiplicitas,-atis (f): multiplicity

Multiplico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to multiply

Multitudo,-dinis (f): multitude

Multo (adv): by much, much, a great deal

Multum (adv): much, very much, greatly, very

Munditia,-ae (f): cleanness, cleanliness

Mundo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to clean, cleanse

Mundus,-a,-um (adj): clean

Mundus,-i (m): world

Munia,-orum (n pl): duties, functions

Munio,-ire,-ivi,-itum (4): to defend, protect, strengthen, fortify

Munus, muneris (n): office, function, duty, service

Musica,-ae (f): music

Musicalis,-e (adj): musical

Mutatio,-onis (f): change
 Mutilatio,-onis (f): mutilation, maiming
 Mutilo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to mutilate, maim
 Muto,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to change
 Mutuo (adv): in return, mutually, reciprocally
 Mutus,-i (m): mute, dumb person
 Mutuum,-i (n): a loan
 Mutuus,-a,-um (adj): borrowed, lent
 Mysterium,-ii (n): mystery
 Mystice (adv): mystically
 Mysticus,-a,-um (adj): mystical, mystic

-N-

Narro,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to tell, narrate, report
 Nascor, nasci, natus sum (3 dep): to be born, be begotten
 Natales,-ium (m pl): birth, origin, descent
 Natalis,-e (adj): of or pertaining to one's birth, natal
 Natalitium,-ii (n): anniversary of the birth of a saint
 Natio,-onis (f): nation, race, people
 Nationalis,-e (adj): national, of or pertaining to a nation
 Nativitas,-atis (f): birth, nativity; (Dies Nativitatis Domini) Christmas
 Nativus,-a,-um (adj): inborn, innate, native
 Natura,-ae (f): nature
 Naturalis,-e (adj): natural
 Naturaliter (adv): naturally
 Navigo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to sail, navigate
 Navis,-is (f): ship
 Navo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to do with diligence, accomplish energetically

- Neophytus, -i (m): neophyte, convert to the Church
- Nepos, -otis (m): nephew, grandson, descendant
- Nequaquam (adv): by no means, in no way
- Neque (adv): not; (conj) and not, also not;
(neque ... neque) neither ... nor
- Nequeo, -ire, -ii [or -ivi], -itum: to be unable
- Nescio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to be ignorant, not know
- Neurosis, -is [or -eos] (f): neurosis
- Neuter, -tra, -trum (adj): neither [of two]; neuter
- Neve (conj): and not, nor, and lest
- Nexus, -a, -um (adj): joined, connected
- Nexus, -us (m): connection
- Ni (adv): not; (conj) that not, not; (cond neg) if not, unless
- Nihil (n indecl): nothing
- Nihilominus (adv): nevertheless, notwithstanding
- Nihilum, -i (n): nothing
- Nimio (adv): exceedingly, by far
- Nimis (adv): too much, excessively, exceedingly
- Nimium, -ii (n): excess, superabundance
- Nimius, -a, -um (adj): beyond measure, excessive
- Nisi (conj): unless, if not, except if
- Nitidus, -a, -um (adj): shining bright
- Nitor, niti, nisus [or nixus] sum (3 dep): to rest upon, be based
on, be grounded in
- Nitor, -oris (m): brightness, splendor
- Nobilis, -e (adj): noble
- Noceo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 +dat): to harm, hurt
- Noctu (adv): in the night, by night, at night
- Nocturnus, -a, -um (adj): nocturnal, of night
- Nocumentum, -i (n): harm, damage

Nolo, nolle, nolui: to not wish, be unwilling
 Nomas, -adis (m or f): nomad
 Nomen, nominis (n): name, appellation
 Nominatim (adv): by name, expressly, namely
 Nominatio, -onis (f): naming, nomination, appointment
 Nomino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to name, nominate, appoint
 Non (adv): not, non [as "Non-credentes" non-believers]
 Nonnisi (conj): only, only if, not unless
 Nonnulli, -orum (m pl): some, several
 Nonnullus, -a, -um (adj): some
 Nonnunquam (adv): sometimes
 Norma, -ae (f): rule, norm
 Nos, nostri (pron): we (subject); ours (possessive); us (object)
 Nosco, noscere, novi, notum (3): to come to know, know, recognize
 Nosocomium, -ii (n): hospital
 Noster, -tra, -trum (possess pron): our, our own
 Notabilis, -e (adj): noteworthy, distinguished, notable
 Notabiliter (adv): remarkable, notably
 Notarius, -ii (m): notary
 Notificatio, -onis (f): notification, communication
 Notifico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to notify, make known, communicate
 Notio, -onis (f): notion, idea
 Notitia, -ae (f): knowledge, news, instructions, notice
 Noto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to make note, mark
 Notorie (adv): notoriously
 Notorietas, -atis (f): notoriety
 Notorius, -a, -um (adj): notorious, widely known
 Notula, -ae (f): little mark
 Novellus, -a, -um (adj): young, new

Novitas,-atis (f): newness, novelty

Novitia, -ae (f): female novice

Novitius, -ii (m): male novice

Nox, noctis (f): night

Nubo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3 +dat): to marry [a man]

Nullatenus (adv): by no means, in no way

Nullitas, -atis (f): nullity

Num (adv): interrog part implying a neg response; whether

Número, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to count, number

Numerosior, -ius (comp adj): more numerous, rather numerous

Numisma,-atis (n): coin, medal

Numquam (adv): at no time, never

Nunc (adv): now, at present, at this time

Nuncupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to call by name, call, name

Nundinae,-arum (f pl): fairs, bazaars, commerce of the market
place

Nunquam: see "Numquam"

Nuntiatio, -onis (f): denuntiation

Nuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to announce, declare, report, relate;
denounce

Nuntium, -ii (n): announcement

Nuntius, -ii (m): nuncio

Nuper (adv): newly, lately, recently

Nuptiae, -arum (f pl): marriage, wedding, nuptials

Nuptialis, -e (adj): nuptial

Nupturiens, -entis (adj): one going to be wed, one preparing for
marriage

Nutrio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to feed, nourish, foster

Nutus, -us (m): nodding, nod

-O-

Ob (prep + acc): on account of, because of, by reason of, in
consideration of

Obduro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to harden, persist

Obedientia: see "Oboedentia"

Obedio: see "Oboedio"

Obeo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to die; to fulfill, perform

Obex, obicis (m or f): obstacle, hinderance

Obiectio, -onis (f): objection

Obiectum, -i (n): object

Obicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3): to oppose, object

Obiter (adv): by the way, in passing, incidently

Obitus, -us (m): death

Oblatio, -onis (f): offering, oblation

Oblator, -oris (m): one who gives an offering

Obligatio, -onis (f): obligation

Obligatorius, -a, -um (adj): obligatory

Obligo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to oblige, obligate

- Obliquus, -a, -um (adj): oblique, crosswise, indirect
- Oblivio, -onis (f): oblivion, forgetfulness
- Obnoxius, -a, -um (adj): subject, liable, obedient, submissive;
(+ dat) subject to, dependent on
- Oboedientia, -ae (f): obedience
- Oboedio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to obey, be obedient
- Obrepro, -ere, -si, -tum (3 + dat): to deceive
- Obreptio, -onis (f): statement of falsehood, obreption [a misrepresentation of the truth by purposefully stating as true that which is known to be untrue]
- Obrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): obrogate [to repeal part of an existing law by proposing a new law], supersede, modify
- Obscenus, -a, -um (adj): filthy, offensive, obscene
- Obscuritas, -atis (f): obscurity
- Obscurus, -a, -um (adj): dark, obscure, unclear
- Obsecro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to beseech, supplicate
- Obsequium, -ii (n): compliance, obedience, allegiance
- Obsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to comply with, yield to
- Obsero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fasten, shut up, lock up
- Observantia, -ae (f): observance
- Observator, -oris (m): observer
- Observeo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to observe
- Obsessus, -i (m): person possessed by the devil
- Obsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to seal, sign and seal
- Obsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3 + dat): to oppose, resist, withstand, stand in the way of, hinder
- Obstaculum, -i (n): obstacle, hinderance
- Obstetrix, -icis (f): midwife
- Obstinate (adv): obstinately, stubbornly, resolutely
- Obsto, -stare, -steti, -statum (1 + dat): to stand against, stand in the way of, hinder, oppose, object to

- Obstringo, -stringere, -strinxi, -strictum (3): to confine, oblige
- Obsum, -esse, -fui, (+ dat): to be against, hinder
- Obtempero, -are, -avi, -atum (1 + dat): to conform to, comply with,
obey
- Obtentus, -a, -um (adj): held, occupied, obtained
- Obtineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to hold, occupy, obtain
- Obvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4 + dat): to fall to, be
allotted to
- Obventiones, -num (f pl): income, revenue
- Obvius, -a, -um (adj): at hand, obvious
- Occasio, -onis (f): occasion, opportunity, fit time
- Occido, -cidere, -cidi, -cisum (3): to kill, slay
- Occultatio, -onis (f): concealment, hiding
- Occulte (adv): secretly, in secret, in concealment
- Occulto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to conceal, hide
- Occultus, -a, -um (adj): hidden, concealed, secret
- Occupatio, -onis (f): occupation, taking possession of
- Occupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to occupy, take possession of;
to fill, take up; to invest;
to loan, lend
- Occurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum (3): to occur
- Octava, -ae (f): octave, eight-day observance
- Octavarium, -ii (n): a period of eight days, an octave
- Octavus, -a, -um (adj): eighth
- Octiduum, -i (n): eight days
- Octo (indecl adj): eight
- Oculatus, -a, -um (adj): seeing; visible, conspicuous;
(Oculatus testis) eyewitness
- Oculus, -i (m): eye
- Odium, -ii (n): hatred
- Oeconoma, -ae (f): female bursar, female business manager
- Oeconomicus, -a, -um (adj): economical, having to do with the
administration of temporal goods

- Oeconomus, -i (m): bursar, business manager, finance officer
- Oecumenicus, -a, -um (adj): ecumenical, having to do with the whole inhabited world
- Oecumenismus, -i (m): ecumenism
- Offendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to commit an offense, offend
- Offensa, -ae (f): offense
- Offensio, -onis (f): offense, aversion, disgust
- Offero, offerre, obtuli, oblatus: to present, offer
- Officialis, -e (adj): official
- Officialis, -is (m): an official, officialis [Judicial Vicar]; one in charge
- Officio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to oppose, hurt
- Officium, -ii (n): office, duty; Liturgy of the Hours
- Oleum, -i (n): oil, olive-oil
- Olim (adv): formerly, sometime ago, once
- Oliva, -ae (f): olive tree, olive
- Omissio, -onis (f): omission
- Omitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to leave off, omit
- Omnimodus, -a, -um (adj): of all kinds, of all sorts
- Omnino (adv): wholly, entirely, utterly, altogether
- Omnis, -e (adj): all, every
- Onero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to burden
- Onerosus, -a, -um (adj): burdensome, heavy
- Onus, oneris (n): burden, obligation
- Opera, -ae (f): pains, exertion, labor, work; care, attention; aid, assistance, service
- Operarius, -a, -um (adj): working
- Operculum, -i (n): cover, lid
- Operor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to work, labor; to be operative
- Operosus, -a, -um (adj): active, busy, paintaking, efficacious, productive

- Opinabilis, -e (adj): conjectural, open to opinions
- Opinio, -onis (f): opinion
- Opinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): suppose, imagine, be of an opinion
- Opitulator, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to help, aid, assist
- Oportet, -ere, -uit (2 impers): it is necessary, needful, proper;
it behooves
- Oppidum, -i (n): town
- Oppignero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to pledge
- Oppono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to oppose, set against
- Opportune (adv): fittingly, opportunely, suitably
- Opportunitas, -atis (f): opportunity
- Opportunus, -a, -um (adj): fit, meet, suitable, opportune
- Oppositio, -onis (f): opposition
- Oppositor, -oris (m): one who makes an opposition
- Oppugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight against, assault
- Ops, opis (f): power, might, strength, wealth; aid, assistance
- Optatum, -i (n): wish, desire
- Optimus, -a, -um (adj super of "Bonus"): best, very good
- Optio, -onis (f): option, free choice
- Opto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to choose, select; to wish for, desire
- Opus, operis (n): work, labor; book
- Oraculum, -i (n): prophetic declaration, oracle, utterance,
declaration
- Oralis, -e (adj): oral
- Oratio, -onis (f): prayer
- Orator, -oris (m): speaker, one who prays; petitioner
- Oratorium, -ii (n): oratory [a sacred place destined for divine
worship but not principally for the faith-
ful at large]
- Oratrix, -icis (f): feminine form of "Orator"
- Orbis, -is (m): orb, world, universe

Ordinandus, -i (m): ordinand, one to be ordained, candidate for
ordination

Ordinarie (adv): orderly, methodically, ordinarily

Ordinarius, -a, -um (adj): usual, regular, ordinary

Ordinarius, -ii (m): Ordinary [person with ordinary power]

Ordinate (adv): in an orderly manner, in order, methodically

Ordinatum (adv): in order, in succession, successively

Ordinatio, -onis (f): ordination; [jur] regulation, ordinance,
system, curriculum

Ordinatorius, -a, -um (adj): procedural

Ordino, -are, -avi, -atum (l): [sac] to ordain; [jur] to order,
regulate

Ordo, ordinis (m): [sac] order, Orders; [jur] order, methodical
arrangement; class, category

Oretenus (adv): orally

Organicus, -a, -um (adj): mechanical, organic

Organum, -i (n): organ, implement, instrument; organ [musical
instrument]

Orientalis, -e (adj): oriental, eastern

Orientalis, -is (m or f): Catholic of the Eastern Rites

Originalis, -e (adj): original

Originarius, -a, -um (adj): original, of origin

Origo, -ginis (f): origin, source

Orior, oriri, ortus sum (4 dep): to spring forth, take origin,
arise

Ornamentum, -i (n): ornament, furniture, decoration, vestment

Ornatus, -a, -um (adj): furnished, decorated

Orno, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to fit out, furnish, embellish, adorn

Oro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to pray; to beg, implore; to ask for;
to plead [a case]

Orphanotrophium, -ii (n): orphanage

Orthodoxus, -a, -um (adj): orthodox

Ortus, -a, -um (adj): sprung, descended from, born

Os, oris (n): mouth

Os, ossis (n): bone

Ostendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to show, exhibit

Ostensio, -onis (f): showing, manifestation

Ostensorium, -ii (n): monstrance, ostensorium

Ostentum, -i (n): unusual form of the fetus

Ostiariatus, -us (m): order of porter

Ostiensis, -e (adj): of or belonging to Ostia

Ovis, -is (f): sheep

Ovum, -i (n): egg

-P-

Pabulum, -i (n): food, nourishment

Pacifice (adv): peaceably, pacifically

Pacificus, -a, -um (adj): pacific, peaceable, peaceful, peace-making

Paciscor, pacisci, pactus sum (3 dep): to make a covenant, make an agreement

Pactio, -onis (f): agreement, covenant, contract

Pactum, -i (n): agreement, covenant, contract, pact

Paedagogicus, -a, -um (adj): pedagogical

Paenitens, -entis (m or f): penitent

Paenitentia, -ae (f): penance, Penance [Sacrament of Forgiveness], penitence

Paenitentialis, -e (adj): penitential

Paenitentiaria, -ae (f): the Sacred Penitentiary [Tribunal of the Holy See for matters of the internal forum]

Paenitentiarius, -ii (m): the Major Penitentiary [the Cardinal President of the Sacred Penitentiary]

Paeniteo, -ere, -ui (2): to repent

- Palam (adv): openly, publicly, plainly; (prep + abl) before,
in the presence of
- Palla,-ae (f): pall [a cover for the chalice or for a coffin]
- Pallium,-ii (n): pallium [vestment worn by a metropolitan]
- Palma,-ae (f): palm
- Panis,-is (m): bread
- Papa,-ae (m): pope
- Papalis,-e (adj): papal, of or belonging to the pope
- Par, paris (adj): equal
- Paragraphus,-i (f): paragraph
- Parallelus,-a,-um (adj): parallel
- Parentes,-tum (m or f pl): parents
- Pareo,-ere,-ui (3): to appear, be evident
- Paries,-etis (f): wall
- Pario, parere, peperit, partum (3): to bear, bring forth,
give birth to
- Paritas,-atis (f): equality, parity
- Pariter (adv): equally, in like manner, as well
- Paro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to prepare, acquire
- Parochus,-i (m): pastor, parish priest
- Paroecia,-ae (f): parish
- Paroecialis,-e (adj): parochial, of or relating to a parish
- Paroecianus,-i (m): parishioner
- Pars, partis (f): part, portion; party
- Parsimonia,-ae (f): frugality, thrift, parsimony
- Partialis,-e (adj): partial
- Partialiter (adv): partly
- Particeps,-cipis (adj): partaking, participant
- Particeps,-cipis (m or f): participant, sharer, partner
- Participatio,-onis (f): participation, taking part

- Participo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to participate, partake, share
- Particula, -ae (f): particle, little bit
- Particularis, -e (adj): particular, partial
- Partitio, -onis (f): partition, sharing, division
- Parum (adv): too little, not enough, insufficiently; (indecl
subst + gen) too little, not enough,
insufficient
- Parvitas, -atis (f): smallness, littleness, parvity
- Parvulus, -a, -um (adj): very little, very small
- Parvulus, -i (m): little child
- Parvus, -a, -um (adj): little, small
- Pascha, -ae (f): Easter
- Pascha, -atis (n): Easter
- Paschalis, -e (adj): paschal
- Pasco, pascere, pavi, pastum (3): to feed, nourish; to shepherd
- Passim (adv): spread about, scattered about, at random, here
and there
- Passio, -onis (f): passion, suffering
- Passive (adv): passively
- Passivus, -a, -um (adj): passive; capable of feeling, suffering
- Passus, -a, -um (adj): suffered, undergone
- Pastor, -oris (m): pastor, shepherd
- Pastoralis, -e (adj): pastoral
- Patefacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to lay open, open, expose
- Patena, -ae (f): paten
- Patenter (adv): openly, clearly
- Pateo, -ere, -ui (2): to lie open, be clear; to be accessible,
be receptive; to extend, stretch out
- Pater, patris (m): father
- Paterfamilias, patrisfamilias (m): head of the house
- Paterne (adv): in a fatherly manner, paternally

Paternus, -a, -um (adj): paternal, fatherly
Pathologia, -ae (f): disorder, pathology, illness
Pathologicus, -a, -um (adj): pathological, sick, disordered
Patiens, -entis (adj): patient, long-suffering, tolerant
Patientia, -ae (f): patience
Patio, pati, passus sum (3 dep): to bear, undergo, suffer,
tolerate; to allow
Patria, -ae (f): fatherland, native land
Patriarcha, -ae (f): patriarch
Patriarchalis, -e (adj): patriarchal
Patrimonialis, -e (adj): patrimonial, having to do with the
patrimony
Patrimonium, -ii (n): patrimony, inheritance
Patrinus, -i (m): sponsor, godfather
Patrius, -a, -um (adj): fatherly, paternal; ancestral, native
Patro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bring about, perform, effect,
perpetrate
Patrocinium, -ii (n): legal services, legal assistance, defense;
patronage
Patronatus, -us (m): patronage
Patronus, -i (m): patron, advocate
Pauci, -ae, -a (adj pl): few, a few
Paucitas, -atis (f): scarcity, paucity, small number
Paulatim (adv): little by little, by degrees, a few at a time
Paulinus, -a, -um (adj): pauline
Paulinus, -i (m): Paulinus
Paulus, -i (m): Paul
Pauper, -eris (m or f): poor person, pauper
Paupertas, -atis (f): poverty
Pavimentum, -i (n): floor
Pax, pacis (f): peace

- Peccator, -oris (m): sinner
- Peccatum, -i (n): sin
- Pecco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to sin
- Pectoralis, -e (adj): pectoral
- Pectus, -toris (n): breast
- Peculiaris, -e (adj): proper, special, peculiar, particular
- Peculiariter (adv): especially, particularly, peculiarly
- Pecunia, -ae (f): money
- Pecuniarius, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to money, pecuniary
- Pedestris, -tre (adj): on foot, pedestrian
- Peior, peius (comp adj): worse
- Pendeo, pendere, pependi (2): to depend, be pending
- Pendo, pendere, pependi, pensum (3): to weigh, ponder, consider,
esteem
- Penes (prep + acc): in the possession of, in the power of,
resting with, belonging to, in the
presence of
- Penetro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to penetrate, enter
- Penitus (adv): inwardly, internally; from within; thoroughly,
completely; heartily
- Penitus, -a, -um (adj): inward, inner, interior
- Pensio, -onis (f): pension
- Pensionarius, -ii (m): person on pension
- Penso, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to weigh out carefully; to pay
- Pentecoste, -es (f): Pentecost
- Penuria, -ae (f): want, need, scarcity, dearth
- Per (prep + acc): through, during, for, by means of, by
- Peraeque (adv): quite equally, quite evenly
- Perago, -agere, -egi, -actum (3): to carry through, accomplish,
complete
- Perceptio, -onis (f): perception, comprehension

- Percipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to perceive, observe,
comprehend, know; to seize, get, receive
- Percontatio, -onis (f): inquiry, interrogation
- Percontor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to interrogate, investigate;
(with double acc) to ask someone something
- Percurro, -currere, -cucurri [or -curri], -cursum (3): to look over,
run through
- Percussor, -oris (m): murderer, assassin, bandit
- Perdisco, -discere, -didici (3): to learn thoroughly, learn
completely
- Perdo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to lose
- Perduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead, bring, guide; to prolong
- Perduro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to last, endure
- Peregrinatio, -onis (f): pilgrimage
- Peregrinor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to make a pilgrimage, travel
abroad
- Peregrinus, -i (m): pilgrim, traveler
- Peremptio, -onis (f): abatement [discharge of a lawsuit which
extinguishes the acts of the process but
not the acts of the case], estoppel
- Peremptorie (adv): peremptorily
- Peremptorius, -a, -um (adj): decisive, final, peremptory
- Perenniter (adv): perennially, continuously, everlastingly
- Pereo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to be lost; to pass away, die, perish,
be destroyed
- Perfecte (adv): fully, completely, perfectly
- Perfectio, -onis (f): perfection, completion
- Perfectus, -a, -um (adj): perfect, complete, finished, excellent
- Perfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to carry through, complete;
to bring, report
- Perficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to achieve, execute,
accomplish, complete
- Perforo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to perforate, bore through, pierce
- Perfunctio, -onis (f): performance, discharge

Perfungor, -fungi, -functus sum (3 dep + abl): to fulfill, perform,
discharge, undergo; to be finished with,
be done with

Pergo, pergere, perrexi, perrectum (3): to continue, proceed

Periclitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to be in danger, be in
jeopardy; to try, prove, test; to risk,
jeopardize

Periculosus, -a, -um (adj): dangerous, perilous

Periculum, -i (n): trial, experiment, test, attempt; danger, peril

Perimo, -imere, -emi, -emptum (3): to destroy, annihilate, kill;
to take away completely; to abate or estop
a trial

Perinde (adv): in the same manner, just as, in like manner

Perinsignis, -e (adj): very remarkable, very conspicuous

Periodicum, -i (n): periodical [as in "Periodical Literature"]

Periodicus, -a, -um (adj): periodical

Periodus, -i (f): period, stage

Peritia, -ae (f): skill, expertise, expert opinion, scientific
knowledge

Peritus, -i (m): expert, one skilled in a certain art or science

Periurium, -ii (n): false oath, perjury

Periurius, -ii (m): one who lies under oath, a perjurer

Perlego, -legere, -legi, -lectum (3): to examine thoroughly; to
read through

Permanens, -entis (adj): permanent

Permanenter (adv): permanently

Permaneo, -ere, -si, -sum (2): to endure, persevere, remain

Permisceo, -scere, -scui, -stum [or -xtum] (2): to mix, commingle

Permissio, -onis (f): permission

Permissus, -a, -um (adj): permitted

Permitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to allow, permit

Permuitus, -a, -um (adj): very much, very many

Permutatio, -onis (f): change, alteration

- Permuto,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to change throughout, change completely
- Perniciosus,-a,-um (adj): destructive, pernicious
- Perpendo,-dere,-di,-sum (3): to weigh carefully, ponder, consider, value, judge
- Perpetro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to commit, perpetrate
- Perpetuo (adv): constantly, perpetually
- Perpetuo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to perpetuate
- Perpetuus,-a,-um (adj): constant, perpetual
- Perquam (adv): as much as possible, extremely, exceedingly
- Perquiro,-rere,-sivi,-situm (3): to inquire after diligently, search carefully for, examine carefully, look carefully into
- Perquisitio,-onis (f): diligent search, careful examination
- Perscribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to write in full, write out, register
- Perscrutor,-ari,-atus sum (1 dep): to examine thoroughly, scrutinize
- Persecutio,-onis (f): persecution
- Persequor,-qui,-cutus sum (3 dep): to follow after, pursue
- Perseverantia,-ae (f): perseverance, steadfastness
- Persevero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to persevere
- Persisto,-sistere,-stiti (3): to persist, continue steadfastly
- Persolutio,-onis (f): discharge, performance, performing, carrying out
- Persolvo,-vere,-vi,-utum (3): to discharge completely, perform, carry out
- Persona,-ae (f): person
- Personalis,-e (adj): personal
- Personalitas,-atis (f): personality, state of being a person
- Personaliter (adv): personally, in person
- Perspicio,-icere,-exi,-ectum (3): to look closely at, view, examine

- perspicue (adv): evidently, clearly, plainly, conspicuously
- perspicuus, -a, -um (adj): evident, clear, plain, conspicuous
- Persuasibilis, -e (adj): convincing, persuading
- Persuasio, -onis (f): persuasion, conviction
- Perterrefacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to frighten thoroughly,
"scare the life out of"
- Perterreo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to frighten, terrify, greatly
intimidate
- Pertimesco, -escere, -ui (3): to fear greatly
- Pertinacia, -ae (f): perseverance, constancy, pertinacity
- Pertinaciter (adv): firmly, very tenaciously, persistently,
obstinately
- Pertinax, -acis (adj): persistent, obstinate, pertinacious, firm,
tenacious
- Pertineo, -ere, -ui (2): to belong, relate, pertain to
- Pertingo, pertingere (3): to reach, attain
- Pertracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to handle, treat
- Perturbatio, -onis (f): confusion, disorder, disturbance
- Perturbo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to confuse, disturb
- Pervenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to arrive at, reach, attain
- Perversio, -onis (f): perversion
- Perversus, -a, -um (adj): perverse, evil
- Pervestigo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to investigate, search into
- Pervicax, -acis (adj): stubborn, obstinate, willful
- Pervigilium, -ii (n): vigil, all-night vigil
- Pervulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, make known
- Pes, pedis (m): foot
- Petitio, -onis (f): petition, request
- Petitorium, -ii (n): complaint in a lawsuit, declaration in
a lawsuit
- Petitorius, -a, -um (adj): of or belonging to a petition, petitory

- Petitum, -i (n): request, desire
- Peto, -ere, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (3): to seek, demand, ask, request;
to claim, sue for
- Petra, -ae (f): rock
- Petrus, -i (m): Peter
- Philosophia, -ae (f): philosophy
- Philosophicus, -a, -um (adj): philosophic, philosophical, of or
relating to philosophy
- Photographice (adv): photographically
- Photostaticus, -a, -um (adj): photostatic, photocopied
- Phrenesis, -is (f): insanity, frenzy
- Physice (adv): physically
- Physicus, -a, -um (adj): physical
- Pianus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to Pius
- Pianus-Benedictinus, -a, -um (adj): of or pertaining to Pius and
Benedict, Pio-Benedictine [e.g. the 1917
Code]
- Pie (adv): piously, religiously, dutifully
- Pietas, -atis (f): sense of duty, devotion, piety, conscientious-
ness
- Pignus, -noris [or -neris] (n): pledge, security
- Pileolus, -i (m): skull-cap, zucchetto
- Pinguis, -e (adj): fat
- Piscis, -is (m): fish
- Pius, -a, -um (adj): dutiful, pious, devout, conscientious
- Placeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2 usually impers): to please, be pleasing,
be acceptable
- Plane (adv): plainly, evenly, clearly
- Planta, -ae (f): plant
- Plebs, -bis (f): people
- Plecto, -ere (3): to punish
- Plecto, -ctere, -xi [or -xui], -xum (3): to plait, braid

- Plenarie (adv): completely, entirely
- Plenarius, -a, -um (adj): full, complete, total, plenary
- Plene (adv): fully, wholly, completely, thoroughly
- Plenitudo, -dinis (f): fullness, plenitude
- Plenus, -a, -um (adj): full
- Plerique, -aeque, -aque (adj pl): very many, most, a very great part
- Plerumque (adv): for the most part, mostly, commonly
- Plures, plura (comp adj pl): more; several, rather many, quite a few
- Pluries (adv): often, frequently, several times
- Plurimum (super adv): for the most part, usually, commonly
- Plurimus, -a, -um (super adj): most, very much, very many, very great
- Plus (adv): more
- Plus, pluris (comp adj): more, greater number; several
- Poena, -ae (f): penalty
- Poenalis, -e (adj): penal, of or related to a penalty
- Poenit-: see "Paenit-"
- Politicus, -a, -um (adj): political
- Polleo, -ere (2): to be able, be capable, be strong
- Polliceor, -eri, -itus sum (2 dep): to promise
- Pollicitatio, -onis (f): promise, pledge
- Pompa, -ae (f): solemn procession, funeral procession
- Ponens, -entis (m): reporter, relator, recorder; referee
- Pono, ponere, posui, positum (3): to put, place, propose
- Pontifex, -ficis (m): Pontiff
- Pontificale, -is (n): Pontifical [book of Pontifical ceremonies]
- Pontificalia, -ium (n pl): pontificals; those things which pertain to pontifical ceremonies
- Pontificalis, -e (adj): pontifical

- Pontificaliter (adv): pontifically
- Pontificatus, -us (m): pontificate
- Pontificius, -a, -um (adj): pontifical, of or belonging to the Pontiff
- Popularis, -e (adj): popular, of the people
- Populus, -i (m): people, populace
- Porrigo, -rigere, -rexi, -rectum (3): to put forth, offer, present
- Porro (adv): forward, onward, farther on, formerly, henceforth, in turn
- Portatilis, -e (adj): portable
- Portio, -onis (f): share, portion, part
- Portugallia, -ae (f): Portugal
- Portus, -us (m): entrance, haven, refuge, harbor, port
- Posco, poscere, poposci (3): to beg, demand, request
- Positio, -onis (f): position
- Positive (adv): positively
- Positivus, -a, -um (adj): positive
- Possessio, -onis (f): possession
- Possessor, -oris (m): possessor
- Possessorium, -ii (n): possessory suit
- Possessorius, -a, -um (adj): possessory, relating to possession
- Possibilis, -e (adj): possible
- Possibilitas, -atis (f): possibility
- Possideo, -sidere, -sedi, -sessum (2): to possess
- Possum, posse, potui: to be able, can
- Post (adv): behind, after, later; (prep + acc): after, behind, since, next after
- Postea (adv): hereafter, thereafter, afterwards
- Posterior, -ius (comp adj): posterior, later, latter; next, following
- Posterus, -a, -um (adj): coming after, following, next

- Posthabeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to place after, postpone, neglect
- Posthac (adv): after this time, hereafter, henceforth
- Postquam (conj): after that, after, as soon as, when, since
- Postremo (adv): at last, finally
- Postremus, -a, -um (super adj): last, last in line
- Postulatio, -onis (f): postulation, request
- Postulator, -oris (m): postulator
- Postulatorius, -a, -um (adj): postulatory
- Postulatus, -us (m): postulancy, postulantship; postulate
- Postulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to ask, demand, request, postulate;
to accuse, arraign
- Postumus, -a, -um (adj): the last
- Potestas, -atis (f): power, power to do something, authority
- Potior, -ius (adj): preferred, preferable, more important
- Potior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep + gen or abl): to obtain, take
possession of, acquire, get
- Potissimum (adv): chiefly, especially
- Potius (adv): rather, preferably, more
- Potus, -us (m): drink
- Practice (adv): practically
- Practicus, -a, -um (adj): active; practical, related to practice
- Prae (adv): before, in front, in preference;
(prep + abl) before, in front of, in view
of, compared with
- Praebenda, -ae (f): allowance, subsidy, benefice, prebend [the
stipend attached to the position of a
canon]
- Praebendo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give a prebend
- Praebeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to show, exhibit; to give, present,
offer; to permit, allow;
(Se praebere) to show oneself, behave
- Praecatechumenatus, -us (m): precatechuminate
- Praecaveo, -vere, -vi, -utum (2): to guard against beforehand,
beware

- Praecedens, -entis (adj): previous, preceding
 Praecedentia, -ae (f): precedence
 Praecedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to go before, precede
 Praecello, -ere (3): to excell, surpass; (+ dat) to rule over
 Praeceptio, -onis (f): precept, injunction, rule
 Praeceptivus, -a, -um (adj): imperative, preceptive, didactic
 Praeceptum, -i (n): precept
 Praecipio, -cipere, -cepi, -ceptum (3): to give rules, give
 precepts, advise, admonish, order
 Praecipue (adv): chiefly, principally
 Praecipuus, -a, -um (adj): principal, special, pre-eminent,
 extraordinary
 Praeclarus, -a, -um (adj): very clear, noble, distinguished,
 excellent
 Praeco, -onis (m): herald, publisher, proclaimer
 Praedicatio, -onis (f): preaching, sermon
 Praedico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to preach
 Praedico, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to foretell, predict; to say before
 Praeditus, -a, -um (adj): endowed, gifted, possessed of
 Praeeo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to precede, lead
 Praeexsisto, -sistere, -stiti, -stitum (3): to pre-exist
 Praefectura, -ae (f): prefecture
 Praefectus, -i (m): prefect
 Praefero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to place before, offer, present;
 to prefer
 Praeficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3 + dat): to place in authority
 over, set over, put in charge
 Praefigo, -gere, -xi, -xum (3): to fix before, prefix, set up in
 front
 Praefinio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to determine beforehand,
 predetermine; prescribe, limit
 Praefinitio, -onis (f): predetermination

- Praefulgeo, -gere, -si (2): to shine forth, shine greatly
- Praegnans, -antis (adj): with child, pregnant; (+ abl) full of
- Praegnatio, -onis (f): pregnancy
- Praehibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to give, offer, supply, furnish
- Praeiudicialis, -e (adj): prejudicial, according to a prior judgment
- Praeiudicium, -ii (n): a previous judgment, a preliminary decision; prejudice; precedent, example
- Praeiudico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prejudge, decide beforehand, give a preliminary judgment
- Praelatio, -onis (f): preference
- Praelatitius, -a, -um (adj): preferential
- Praelatura, -ae (f): prelature
- Praelatus, -i (m): prelate
- Praelectio, -onis (f): lecture
- Praemitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send before, set before; to do ahead of time
- Praemoneo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to forewarn, advise
- Praenuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to foretell
- Praeoccupo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to occupy before another, take first, anticipate, preoccupy; to prejudice
- Praeparatio, -onis (f): preparation
- Praepparatorius, -a, -um (adj): preparatory
- Praeparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prepare
- Praepedio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to bind, hinder, obstruct, hamper
- Praepono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3 + dat): to put before, place over; to prefer to; to entrust with
- Praeproperus, -a, -um (adj): too quick, over-hasty, sudden
- Praerequisitum, -i (n): prerequisite
- Praerogativa, -ae (f): preference, prerogative, privilege
- Praescribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to order, prescribe

Praescriptio, -onis (f): prescription [procedure for acquiring or freeing oneself from obligations or rights]

Praescriptum, -i (n): precept, order, rule

Praesefero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to take on, bear with self, entail

Praesens, -entis (adj): present, existing, in person, being present, at hand; immediate, ready

Praesentatio, -onis (f): presentation, presenting

Praesentia, -ae (f): presence

Praesento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to show, present

Praesertim (adv): especially, chiefly

Praeses, -sidis (m): president, presider

Praesideo, -sidere, -sedi (2 + dat): to preside over, direct

Praesidium, -ii (n): presidency; protection; help, assistance

Praestantia, -ae (f): preeminence, excellence, superiority

Praestatio, -onis (f): guaranty, payment

Praestituo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to predetermine, prescribe, set up beforehand, fix in advance

Praesto (adv): at hand, ready, present;
(with "Esse" + dat) to be on hand for, aid

Praesto, -stare, -stiti, -stitum (1): to be outstanding, be excellent, excel; to give, furnish; to guarantee

Praesul, -lis (m): bishop, prelate

Praesum, -esse, -fui (+ dat): to rule, govern, be placed over, preside over

Praesumo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to imagine beforehand, anticipate, presume, take for granted

Praesumptio, -onis (f): presumption

Praeter (conj): past, by, beyond, more than, except, unless;
(prep + acc) past, by, over, beyond, besides, except

Praeterea (adv): beyond this, beyond that, moreover, besides

Praetereo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to pass over, omit, skip, neglect; to surpass, go beyond

Praetergredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to excel, surpass, go
past

Praeteritio, -onis (f): omission, oversight

Praeteritum, -i (n): past, past thing

Praeterlabor, -bi, -psus sum (3 dep): to slip away, glide by,
pass by

Praetermitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to allow, permit, let
pass, overlook, neglect, omit

Praeterquam (adv): beyond, besides, except, other than

Praetextus, -us (m): pretext, excuse

Praevalens, -entis (adj): prevalent, overriding

Praevaleo, -ere, -ui (2): to prevail, be stronger, have greater
influence

Praevenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to precede, anticipate, come
before; to prevent

Praeventio, -onis (f): prevention [canonical procedure by which
the first court to cite a respondent has
the right to judge the case]

Praevidentia, -ae (f): pension

Praevideo, -videre, -vidi, -visum (2): to foresee

Praevius, -a, -um (adj): previous

Prandium, -ii (n): meal, lunch

Pravitas, -atis (f): depravity, perverseness, irregularity

Pravus, -a, -um (adj): perverse, irregular, depraved

Praxis, -is (f): practice; proof

Precario (adv): by request, upon request

Precarius, -a, -um (adj): uncertain, precarious; obtained by
request

Precatio, -onis (f): prayer, deprecation

Precatorius, -a, -um (adj): intercessory, prayerful

Prelum, -i (n): the press [news media]

Presbyter, -eri (m): priest, presbyter

Presbyteralis, -e (adj): priestly, presbyteral

- Presbyteratus, -us (m): order of priesthood, presbyterate, priesthood
- Presbyterium, -ii (n): assembly of priests, college of priests, presbytery; presbyterium
- Pressius (comp adv): more distinctly, more precisely, more concisely, more accurately
- Pretiosus, -a, -um (adj): valuable, precious
- Pretium, -ii (n): price, value, worth
- Prex, precis (f): prayer
- Pridem (adv): long ago, formerly
- Primarius, -a, -um (adj): primary, principal, excellent
- Primas, -atis (m): Primate [title of honor]
- Primatus, -us (m): primacy
- Primitiae, -arum (f pl): first-fruits
- Primo (adv): at first, first, firstly
- Primordialis, -e (adj): primordial, original, principal, foremost, of the first order
- Primum (adv): at first, first, in the first place; soon, early
- Primus, -a, -um (adj): first
- Princeps, -cipis (adj): first, foremost, chief, principal
- Princeps, -cipis (m): prince, ruler, sovereign
- Principalis, -e (adj): chief, principal
- Principaliter (adv): principally, chiefly
- Principatus, -us (m): dominion, sovereignty
- Principium, -ii (n): beginning, origin, principle
- Prior, prius (comp adj): former, prior, previous; first, better, superior, preferable
- Prioritas, -atis (f): priority
- Pristinus, -a, -um (adj): former, early, original, primitive, pristine
- Prius (adv): before, sooner, earlier; first, previously
- Priusquam (conj): before

- Privatim (adv): privately, apart
- Privatio,-onis (f): deprivation
- Privative (adv): negatively
- Privativus,-a,-um (adj): privative, negative, depriving
- Privatus,-a,-um (adj): private
- Privatus,-i (m): a private person, private citizen
- Privilegiarius,-a,-um (adj): enjoying a privilege, privileged
- Privilegio,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to grant a privilege
- Privilegium,-ii (n): privilege
- Privo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to deprive
- Pro (adv): before, in front of, accordingly, just as;
(prep + abl) in front of, before; for, in
favor of; in place of
- Pro semper (adv): forever
- Probabilis,-e (adj): probable, plausible
- Probabiliter (adv): probably
- Probatio,-onis (f): proof, demonstration, approval
- Probativus,-a,-um (adj): probative, of or pertaining to proof
- Probatorius,-a,-um (adj): probatory, serving to prove, furnishing
proof
- Probe (adv): rightly, properly, well, correctly, thoroughly
- Probitas,-atis (f): goodness, uprightness, probity
- Problema,-atis (n): problem
- Probo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to prove, show, demonstrate; to
approve, esteem; to pronounce judgment on;
to test, try
- Probrum,-i (n): abuse, reproach; shameful act, vile deed;
indecentcy, lewdness, disgrace; a charge of
disgraceful conduct
- Probus,-a,-um (adj): good, upright, honest
- Procedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to go forth, proceed,
advance; to continue
- Procedura,-ae (f): procedure

- Processiculum, -i (n): form [as "freedom-to-marry prenuptial form"]
- Processiculus, -i (m): processiculus [juridical report of the ways and means used in examining the writings of a servant of God in the process of beatification]
- Processio, -onis (f): procession
- Processualis, -e (adj): of or relating to juridical process
- Processus, -us (m): process
- Proclamo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to proclaim
- Procreatio, -onis (f): procreation
- Procreo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to procreate, beget
- Procuratio, -onis (f): administration, management
- Procurator, -oris (m): procurator, proxy
- Procuratorius, -a, -um (adj): procuratory, of or pertaining to a procurator
- Procuro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to look after, be procurator, administer, manage, attend to; to procure
- Prodo, -dere, -didi, -ditum (3): to put forth, produce; to show forth, reveal, disclose; to record, relate, report; to betray
- Produco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to bring forth, produce
- Productio, -onis (f): production, bringing forth; an extending, lengthening, prolonging
- Profanatio, -onis (f): profanation, desecration
- Profano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to profane, desecrate, defile
- Profanus, -a, -um (adj): unholy, profane; ordinary, common
- Profectus, -a, -um (adj): advanced, increased
- Profectus, -us (m): progress
- Profero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to bring forth, produce, bring out; to postpone, defer; to make known, reveal, publish
- Professio, -onis (f): profession, public acknowledgement, declaration
- Professionalis, -e (adj): professional

- Professor, -oris (m): teacher, professor
- Proficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to go forward, make progress, succeed; to be useful, do good
- Proficiscor, -ficisci, -fectus sum (3 dep): to set out, start, go; to depart
- Profiteor, -fiteri, -fessus sum (2 dep): to profess, confess openly, declare publicly
- Profugus, -i (m): refugee
- Profundius (comp adv): more deeply, more profoundly
- Progredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to go forward, proceed, advance, make progress, progress
- Progressus, -a, -um (adj): advanced
- Progressus, -us (m): advance, progress
- Prohibeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to prevent, forbid, prohibit
- Prohibitio, -onis (f): prohibition
- Proinde (adv): just as, in the same manner, hence, accordingly, consequently
- Prolabor, -labi, -lapsus sum (3 dep): to fall down, fail; to move forward
- Prolegomena, -orum (n pl): introduction, preface
- Proles, -is (f): offspring, child
- Promano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to derive from
- Promissio, -onis (f): promise
- Promissorius, -a, -um (adj): promissory, of or belonging to a promise
- Promitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to promise, give hope of
- Promo, -ere, -psi, -ptum (3): to bring out, produce, bring to light, reveal, express
- Promotio, -onis (f): promotion
- Promotor, -oris (m): promoter; prosecutor
- Promoveo, -vere, -vi, -tum (2): to advance, promote
- Promulgatio, -onis (f): promulgation, publishing
- Promulgo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to promulgate, publish

- Pronuntiatio, -onis (f): public declaration, publication, proclamation
- Pronuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to publish, proclaim, announce, pronounce
- Propagatio, -onis (f): propagation, extension, spreading
- Propago, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to propagate, generate, extend
- Prope (adv): near, nigh, nearly, almost, near by, towards;
(prep + acc) near, near to
- Prophetia, -ae (f): prophecy
- Propheticus, -a, -um (adj): prophetic
- Propinqui, -orum (m pl): relatives
- Propinquus, -a, -um (adj): near, neighboring
- Propior, -ius (comp adj): nearer
- Propono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to propose, set before;
to relate, publish
- Proportio, -onis (f): proportion, comparative relation
- Proportionate (adv): proportionately
- Proportionatus, -a, -um (adj): proportioned, proportionate
- Propositio, -onis (f): proposition, statement, proposal
- Propositum, -i (n): design, purpose, plan; resolution, proposition
- Pro-praefectus, -i (m): pro-prefect, vice-prefect
- Proprie (adv): specially, peculiarly, properly
- Proprietas, -atis (f): property, quality
- Proprius, -a, -um (adj): one's own, special, proper, particular
- Propter (adv): near, at hand; (prep + acc) near, close to,
because of, by means of
- Propterea (adv): therefore, on that account, for that reason
- Propugno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to fight, contend for, defend
- Prorogatio, -onis (f): extension, continuance; postponement
- Prorogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prolong, continue, extend;
to postpone
- Prorsus (adv): forwards, straight on, directly; by all means,
precisely, certainly, absolutely

Proscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to inscribe, publish; to outlaw,
proscribe

Prosecutio, -onis (f): continuation, prosecution

Prosequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to follow, accompany, attend,
pursue

Prospectus, -a, -um (adj): foreseen, provided for

Prospicio, -icere, -exi, -ectum (3): to look, see, watch, provide
for, foresee

Prosto, -stare, -stiti (1): to stand out, project

Prosum, prodesse, profui: to be useful, be of use; to do good,
be profitable

Pro-synodalis, -e (adj): pro-synodal

Protectio, -onis (f): protection

Protector, -oris (m): protector

Protego, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to protect

Protendo, -dere, -di, -sum [or -tum] (3): to extend, lengthen,
stretch forth, stretch out

Pro-titularis, -e (adj): pro-titular

Proto-diaconus, -i (m): proto-deacon

Protonotarius, -ii (m): prothonotary

Protraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to bring to light, reveal,
disclose; to draw out, prolong

Prout [also "prouti"] (conj): according as, in proportion, just
as, as

Provectus, -a, -um (adj): advanced

Proveho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to carry forward, promote, advance

Provenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4): to come forth, appear,
originate, spring; to go on, proceed

Proventus, -us (m): result, outcome, success; income; generation,
birth, growth

Pro-vicarius, -ii (m): pro-vicar, vice-vicar

Provideo, -videre, -vidi, -visum (2): to see in the distance, act
with foresight; to provide for, look after

Providus, -a, -um (adj): provident, prudent, caring, cautious

- Provincia,-ae (f): province
- Provincialis,-e (adj): provincial, of or relating to a province
- Provisio,-onis (f): foresight, forethought; provision [canonical
act of filling an ecclesiastical office]
- Provisorius,-a,-um (adj): provisory, provisional; foreseeing
- Provocatio,-onis (f): challenge [to a higher court], appeal,
recourse; provocation
- Provoco,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to provoke, incite; to appeal
- Proximi,-orum (m pl): relatives
- Proximus,-a,-um (super adj): the nearest, next
- Prudens,-entis (adj): knowing, prudent, skilled
- Prudenter (adv): wisely, skillfully, prudently
- Prudentia,-ae (f): prudence, discretion
- Psalmodia,-ae (f): psalmody
- Psychiater,-tri (m or f): psychiatrist
- Psychiatria,-ae (m or f): psychiatrist
- Psychiatria,-ae (f): psychiatry
- Psychiatricus,-a,-um (adj): psychiatric
- Psychicus,-a,-um (adj): psychological
- Psychologia,-ae (f): psychology
- Psychologia in profundum (f): depth psychology
- Psychologicus,-a,-um (adj): psychological
- Psychologus,-i (m): psychologist
- Psychopathia,-ae (f): psychopathy [personality disorder]
- Psychopathologia,-ae (f): psychopathology
- Psychopathologicus,-a,-um (adj): psychopathological
- Psychosis,-is [or -eos] (f): psychosis
- Pubertas,-atis (f): puberty [In 1917 Code a male was regarded
as having attained puberty at the
completion of the 14th year, a female at
the completion of her 12th year. These
distinctions are not found in 1983 Code.]
- Pubes,-eris (adj): having reached the age of puberty

- Publicatio,-onis (f): publication; (Publicationes Matrimoniales) marriage banns
- Publice (adv): openly, publicly
- Publico,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to publish, make public
- Publicus,-a,-um (adj): public
- Pudor,-oris (m): modesty, decency; shame, disgrace
- Puella,-ae (f): girl, female child
- Puer,-eri (m): child, boy, male child
- Pueritia,-ae (f): childhood
- Pulsator,-oris (m): clapper, striker, ringer [as of bells]
- Pulso,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to strike, beat; ring [a bell]
- Punctator,-oris (m): censor, punctator [a member of the chapter of canons who is charged with the responsibility of recording the names of those canons who are absent from choir in the cathedral chapter]
- Punio,-ire,-ivi [or -ii],-itum (4): to punish, chastise
- Punitio,-onis (f): punishment, chastisement
- Pupillus,-i (m): orphan
- Pure (adv): purely, clearly
- Purgatio,-onis (f): cleansing, purgation, purging
- Purgatorium,-ii (n): purgatory
- Purgatorius,-a,-um (adj): cleansing, purgative
- Purgo,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to cleanse, purify
- Purificatorium,-ii (n): purificator
- Puritas,-atis (f): purity
- Purpura,-ae (f): purple
- Pussilanimis,-e (adj): timid, fainthearted
- Putativus,-a,-um (adj): putative, reputed, supposed; imaginary
- Puto,-are,-avi,-atum (l): to think, suppose, deem
- Pyxis,-idis (f): ciborium, pyx

-Q-

Qua (adv): on which side, at which place, where; in so far as,
in what manner, to what degree, as

Quadragesima, -ae (f): Lent

Quadraginta (indecl adj): forty

Quadriennium, -ii (n): period of four years

Quadrimestre, -is (n): period of four months

Quaerito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to seek for earnestly, inquire
eagerly about, keep asking, seek, solicit

Quaero, -rere, -sivi, -situm (3): to ask, interrogate, examine,
investigate; to seek, look for; to obtain,
acquire; to lack, require

Quaesitum, -i (n): question; (n pl) earnings, acquisitions, gains

Quaestio, -onis (f): question

Quaestuo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to collect, beg, solicit alms

Quaestus, -us (m): gain, profit, acquisition; benefit, advantage;
income

Qualificatus, -a, -um (adj): qualified

Qualis, -e (interrog adj): of what sort or kind, such as, as;
what sort of

Qualitas, -atis (f): quality, nature, property

Quam (adv): in what manner, how, how much; (in comparisons) as,
than; (with super) as ... as possible

Quamdiu (adv): how long; (conj) as long as, until

Quamobrem (adv): for what reason, for which reason, wherefore,
why

Quamprimum (adv): as soon as possible

Quamquam (conj): though, although

Quamvis (adv): as you will, ever so much; (conj) however much,
although

Quandiu: see "Quamdiu"

Quando (adv): when, at what time, some time; (conj) when, since,
because

Quandocumque (adv): at what time soever; (conj) whenever,
as often as, no matter when

Quandonam (interrog adv): when

Quandoque (adv): at some time; (conj) whenever, as often as,
since

Quanguam: see "Quamquam"

Quanti (gen of price of "Quantus,-a,-um"): at what price,
of what value

Quantitas,-atis (f): quantity

Quantocius (adv): the sooner the better; as quickly as possible

Quantum (adv): as much as, so much as; how much, to what extent

Quantumcumque (adv): of whatever size, as much as

Quantumvis (adv): ever so much, however, however much

Quantus,-a,-um (adj): how great, how much; (pl) how many

Quapropter (adv): wherefore, for what, why

Quare (adv): by what means, how; why, whereby, wherefore

Quartus,-a,-um (adj): fourth

Quasi (adv): as it were, so to speak, about, nearly, almost;
(conj) as if, just as if, as though

Quasi-domicilium,-ii (n): quasi-domicile [In 1983 Code residence
in the territory of the same parish or
diocese with the intention of remaining
there for 3 months or in fact being there
for 3 months. In 1917 Code the time
required was 6 months.]

Quasi-parochus,-i (m): quasi-pastor [pastor of a section of a
vicariate or prefecture apostolic]

Quasi-paroecia,-ae (f): quasi-parish [a certain community of the
faithful within a particular Church,
entrusted to a priest as its proper pastor,
but because of special circumstances not
yet established as a parish]

Quasi-paroecialis,-e (adj): quasi-parochial

Quasi-possessio,-onis (f): quasi-possession

Quatenus (adv): until where, how far, to what point, as far as,
to what extent; (conj) as far as, insofar
as, since, as

quattuor (indecl adj): four

Quattuordecim (indecl adj): fourteen

Quemadmodum (adv): in what manner, how; (conj) just as, as

Queo,-ire,-ivi [or -iil,-itum: to be able; (+ inf) to be able to

Querela, -ae (f): complaint, accusation, action [in legal sense]

Qui, quae, quod (rel pron): who, which, that;
 (interrog adj) which, what, what kind of;
 (indef adj) any;
 (indef pron) anyone, anything

Qui (adv): how, in what manner, why

quia (conj): because, that

Quicumque, quaecumque, quodcumque (rel pron): whoever, whatever,
everyone who, everything that
(adj) each, every, any whatsoever, any
possible

Quidam, quaedam, quoddam (pron): certain somebody, something
(adj): a certain, a kind of

Quidem (adv): indeed, too, also, but, however, in truth, for instance

Quies,-etis (f): rest, quiet

Quiesco, -escere, -evi, -etum (3): to rest, keep quiet; to allow quietly, acquiesce

Quilibet, quaelibet, quodlibet (indef pron): anyone who will,
anything; (adj) any, any at all, any you
wish

Quin (interrog part): why not; (as equivalent of rel pron and "non") who ... not, which ... not;
(conj) so that not, lest, without

quinam, quaenam, quodnam (interrog adj): which, what

Quindecim (indecl adj): fifteen

Quini,-ae,-a (pl distr adj): five each

Quinquaginta (indecl adj): fifty

Quinque (indecl adj): five

- Quinquennium, -ii (n): five years, five-year period
- Quintus, -a, -um (adj): fifth
- Quippe (conj): since, for; (Quippe qui) since he, inasmuch as he
- Quis, quid (interrog pron): who; which, what
- Quis, quid (indef pron after "Si, Nisi, Num, Ne, Ut, Cum"):
anyone, anything, someone, something
- Quisnam, quaenam, quidnam (interrog pron): who, which, what
- Quispiam, quaequam, quodpiam (indef adj): any
- Quispiam, quidpiam (indef pron): anyone, someone, anything,
something
- Quisquam, quaequam, quidquam (indef pron): anyone, anything,
something
- Quisque, quaeque, quodque (indef pron & adj): whoever, whatever,
each, every
- Quisquis, quaequae, quidquid (rel pron): whoever, whosoever,
whatever, whatsoever, every, each
- Quivis, quaevis, quidvis (pron): anyone, anything; anyone you
please, anything you please; anyone at all,
anything at all
- Quivis, quaevis, quodvis (indef adj): any, any you please, any at
all
- Quo (adv): where, wherefore, for which reason, why; (replacing
"Ut" in a clause with a comparative + subj
vb) so that, in order that
- Quoad (adv): how far, how long; (conj) as far as, as long as,
until, so far as, as much as;
(prep + acc) with respect to, regarding
- Quocumque (adv): to whatever place, wherever
- Quod (conj): that, because, wherefore, though, although
- Quod si [pl: Quae si] (conj): but if
- Quominus (conj): that not; (after vbs of hindering) from
- Quomodo (adv): in what manner, in what way, how; just as, as
- Quomodocumque (adv): in whatever way, however
- Quoque (conj): also, too
- Quoquomodo (adv): in any way, in whatever way, however

Quot (pl indecl adj): how many, as many

Quotannis (adv): every year, yearly, annually

Quotidianus, -a, -um (adj): daily

Quotidie (adv): daily

Quoties (adv): how often, how many times; as often as

Quotiescumque (adv): however often, as often as

Quotquot (indecl adj): however many, as many soever as, no
matter how many

Quousque (adv): how far, how long, until where, until when,
to what extent

-R-

Radicitus (adv): with the roots, by the roots, radically,
utterly, completely

Radico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to root

Radiophonicus, -a, -um (adj): radiophonic, broadcast by radio

Radix, -icis (f): root, basis, foundation, base, origin

Rapina, -ae (f): robbery; booty

Rapio, -ere, -ui, -tum (3): to seize, carry off by force, ravage,
kidnap

Raptor, -oris (m): abductor, robber

Raptus, -us (m): abduction; robbery

Raro (adv): rarely, seldom, far apart

Rata, -ae (f): rate, a fixed amount; (pro rata) proportionally,
in proportion; (pro rata + gen) in pro-
portion to

Ratihabitio, -onis (f): ratification, approval

Ratio, -onis (f): reason, reckoning, account; system, method,
procedure, order; plan, program; regard
consideration; fashion, way, style

Ratiocinatio, -onis (f): reasoning, reckoning, calculation

Rationabilis, -e (adj): reasonable, rational

- Rationabiliter (adv): rationally, reasonably
- Rationalis,-e (adj): rational, reasonable, syllogistic
- Ratus,-a,-um (adj): reckoned, fixed, firm, certain; ratified, valid
- Realis,-e (adj): real, pertaining to a thing ["Res"]
- Reapse (adv): in fact, in reality, actually, really
- Reatus,-us (m): accused, condition of an accused person; guilt, fault, crime
- Recedo,-cedere,-cessi,-cessum (3): to fall back, retire, recede, go away, withdraw, depart, stand back, disappear
- Recens,-entis (adj): recent, fresh, young, modern
- Recenseo,-ere,-ui,-um [or -itum] (2): to count, enumerate, review, go over; to revise; to recount
- Recenter (adv): recently, newly
- Receptatio,-onis (f): receiving, accepting
- Receptio,-onis (f): reception
- Receptor,-oris (m): receiver, one who receives; shelterer
- Recessus,-us (m): retreat; background; recess
- Recidivus,-a,-um (adj): recurring, repeating, falling into the same crime again
- Recido,-cidere,-cidi,-casum (3): to turn out, result; (with "In" + acc) to pass to, be handed over to
- Recido,-cidere,-cidi,-cisum (3): to cut away, abridge, cut back, cut short
- Recipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum(3): to recover, receive, accept, take up
- Recitatio,-onis (f): reading aloud, recitation
- Recito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to read out, recite
- Recognitio,-onis (f): review, inspection, recognizance; recognition, approval
- Recognosco,-oscere,-ovi,-itum (3): to review, inspect, examine; to recognize, approve, certify, authorize
- Recolo,-colere,-colui,-cultum (3): to resume, renew; to recall to mind, think over, consider

- Reconciliatio,-onis (f): reconciliation
- Reconcilio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reunite, reconcile
- Recondo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to store away, conceal
- Reconvenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to make a counter-claim
- Reconventio,-onis (f): counter-claim, counter-suit
- Reconventionalis,-e (adj): of or pertaining to a counter-action
- Recreatorium,-ii (n): recreation place
- Recte (adv): rightly, correctly, properly
- Rector,-oris (m): rector, superior
- Rectus,-a,-um (adj): correct, proper, right; upright,
conscientious, virtuous; straight, direct
- Recupero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to regain, recover, get back
- Recurro,-ere,-i (3): to come back, recur; to have recourse to
- Rekursus,-us (m): recourse, appeal
- Recusatio,-onis (f): refusal, rejection; objection
- Recuso,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to object against, refuse, decline,
reject
- Redditio,-onis (f): restoration, recurrence; rendering
- Reddo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to return, restore; to deliver;
to repay; to render, give; to recite
- Redemptio,-onis (f): redemption
- Redeo,-ire,-ii, [or -ivi],-itum: to return, go back; to revert
- Redigo,-igere,-egi,-actum (3): to collect, gather; to reduce;
to draw up, make; to render
- Redimo,-imere,-emi,-emptum (3): to redeem, ransom; to buy back
- Redintegratio,-onis (f): restoration
- Reditus,-us (m usually pl): income, funds, revenue, proceeds,
returns
- Redoleo,-ere,-ui (2): to smell, emit a scent, be redolent of;
to smell of, smack of
- Reduco,-cere,-xi,-ctum (3): to return; to reduce
- Reductio,-onis (f): return; reduction

- Redundo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to overflow, rebound, abound
- Refectio, -onis (f): repairing, restoring, restoration
- Refero, referre, rettuli [or retuli], relatum: to give back,
restore; to report, relate; to refer;
to regard, consider
- Reficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to restore, renew; to refresh
- Reformo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to change, reform, amend
- Refragor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to oppose, resist,
contest, object
- Refreno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to check, restrain, hold back,
refrain
- Refundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusus (3): to refund; to pour back
- Regalis, -e (adj): regal, royal, kingly
- Regeneratio, -onis (f): regeneration, rebirth
- Regenero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to regenerate, bring forth again
- Regestum, -i (n): record, register, list, catalogue
- Regimen, -minis (n): direction, rule, guidance, government,
governance
- Regio, -onis (f): region
- Regionalis, -e (adj): regional
- Regno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to rule, govern; to be supreme, reign
- Regnum, -i (n): kingdom, reign
- Rego, regere, rexi, rectum (3): to guide, lead, conduct, direct,
rule, govern
- Regredior, -gredi, -gressus sum (3 dep): to degrade in rank;
to rearrange as before, return, regress,
go back
- Regressus, -us (m): return, regress
- Regula, -ae (f): rule
- Regularis, -e (adj): regular [professed member of a religious
order]
- Regulariter (adv): according to rule, regularly
- Relectio, -onis (f): rejection

Reicio, reicere, reieci, reiectum (3): to reject, refuse,
set aside

Reincidentia, -ae (f): reoccurrence, reincidence

Relabor, -labi, -lapsus sum (3 dep): to slide back, relapse, return

Relatio, -onis (f): report; relation

Relative (adv): relatively

Relativus, -a, -um (adj): relative, having reference or relation to

Relator, -oris (m): reporter, recorder, ponens

Relaxatio, -onis (f): easing, relaxation

Relaxo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unloose, release, relax

Relegatio, -onis (f): bequest, legacy; banishment

Relevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to raise; to lighten, relieve,
alleviate

'Religio, -onis (f): religion; a society approved by legitimate
ecclesiastical authority whose members
strive after evangelical perfection by
following the rule of the society and by
taking vows

Religiose (adv): piously, religiously

Religiosus, -a, -um (adj): religious, pertaining to a religious
community

Religo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bind fast, chain; to unbind

Relinquo, -linquere, -liqui, -lictum (3): to leave, abandon; to
leave behind, relinquish

Reliquia, -ae (f): relic [as of a saint]

Reliquus, -a, -um (adj): remaining, subsequent, future

Reluctor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to struggle against, resist;
to be reluctant

Remaneo, -ere, -mansi (2): to stay, remain, continue

Remedium, -ii (n): remedy [in law of penalties]

Remissio, -onis (f): remission [as of a penalty], release,
easing, relaxation

Remissorialis, -e (adj): remitting

Remitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum (3): to remit, forgive;
to release, loosen; to send back, return;
to turn over; to refer

Remotio, -onis (f): removal

Removeo, -movere, -movi, -motum (2): to remove

Remuneratio, -onis (f): recompense, remuneration, payment

Renes, renum [or renium] (m pl): kidneys

Renovatio, -onis (f): renewal

Renovo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renew

Renuo, -ere, -i (3): to deny, oppose, disapprove; to reject,
refuse, turn down

Renuntiatio, -onis (f): renunciation; resignation

Renuntio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to renounce

Reparatio, -onis (f): repair, restoration; reparation

Reparo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to restore, repair, renew

Repello, repellere, reppuli, repulsum (3): to repel, reject,
repulse, remove

Reptinus, -a, -um (adj): sudden, hasty, unexpected

Reperio, reperire, repperi, repertum (4): to find out, discover,
ascertain, learn; to procure, obtain

Repetitio, -onis (f): repetition

Repeto, -ere, -ivi [or -iil], -itum (3): to recommence, repeat

Replico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reply, unfold again

Repono, -ponere, -posui, -positum (3): to replace, restore; to put
back

Repositio, -onis (f): reposition [of the Blessed Sacrament]

Repraesento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to represent

Reprehendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to reprehend, check; to censure,
rebuke

Reprobatio, -onis (f): objection, refusal, reprobation

Reprobo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to disapprove, object, reject,
refuse; to reprobate

Repudiatio, -onis (f): repudiation, rejection

- Repudio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to repudiate, reject
- Repugno,-are,-avi,-atum (1 + dat): to fight against, oppose, resist
- Reputo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to ponder, impute, ascribe, consider
- Requiro,-rere,-sivi,-situm (3): to search for, inquire after; to require, demand
- Requisita,-orum (n pl): requisites, requirements
- Requisitio,-onis (f): requisition
- Res, rei (f): thing, object, matter, affair, reality
- Res Publica, Rei Publicae (f): republic, state, government, politics, public life, country
- Resarcio,-cire, [no perf act stem],-tum (4): to restore, repair; to make good, compensate
- Rescindibilis,-e (adj): rescindable, able to be rescinded
- Rescindo,-scindere,-scidi,-scissum (3): to abrogate, abolish, repeal, rescind
- Rescissio,-onis (f): rescission, revocation, act of rescinding
- Rescissorius,-a,-um (adj): rescinding, revoking, rescissory
- Rescribo,-bere,-psi,-ptum (3): to reply in writing; to write back in reply, issue a rescript
- Rescriptum,-i (n): a written reply, rescript [an administrative act issued in writing by competent executive authority in response to a request]
- Reservatio,-onis (f): reservation
- Reservo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to reserve, hold back
- Residentia,-ae (f): residence
- Residentialis,-e (adj): residential, entailing a residence, having to do with a residence
- Resideo,-sidere,-sedi (2): to reside
- Resigno,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to resign, give up
- Resipiscentia,-ae (f): change of mind, repentance, reformation
- Resipisco,-scere,-ivi [or -ii or -ui] (3): to return to one's senses, have a change of heart, recover, repent

- Resisto,-sistere,-stiti (3): to withstand, oppose, resist;
(+ dat) to be opposed to, resist
- Resolutio,-onis (f): resolution, dissolution
- Resolvo,-vere,-vi,-utum (3): to release, unbind, resolve;
to dissolve, cancel
- Respective (adv): respectively
- Respectivus,-a,-um (adj): respective, particular, separate
- Respectus,-us (m): respect, consideration, regard, reference
- Respicio,-spicere,-spexi,-spectrum (3): to look at, have regard,
regard, respect, contemplate, consider
- Respondeo,-dere,-di,-sum (2): to reply, respond, answer;
(+ dat) to correspond to, equal
- Responsabilitas,-atis (f): responsibility
- Responsio,-onis (f): answer, reply, response; refutation
- Responsum,-i (n): answer, reply, response
- Respuo,-ere,-i (3): to reject, repel, not accept, disapprove
- Restauro,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to restore, repair, rebuild,
re-establish
- Restituo,-uere,-ui,-utum (3): to replace, restore, return,
re-establish; to make restitution
- Restitutio,-onis (f): reinstatement, restitution, restoration
(Restitutio in integrum) a legal remedy
whereby all things are restored to the
status they had before the sentence was
pronounced. The sentence must be mani-
festly unjust.
- Restrictio,-onis (f): restriction
- Restringo,-ingere,-inxi,-ictum (3): to restrain, restrict, check
- Resumo,-ere,-psi,-ptum (3): to take up again, resume, recover
- Resurrectio,-onis (f): Resurrection
- Retardo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to delay, impede, retard, slow down,
hold back; to hinder
- Retentio,-onis (f): retention, keeping, maintenance; holding back
- Reticentia,-ae (f): silence, keeping silent, reticence
- Reticeo,-ere,-ui,-itum (2): to be silent, keep silence, refrain
from answering; to keep back, withhold, omit

Retineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to detain, restrain, hold back; to retain, keep, preserve, maintain

Retractatio, -onis (f): revision, reconsideration, review; withdrawal, retraction

Retracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reconsider, revise, review, re-examine; to withdraw, retract; to refuse, decline

Retributio, -onis (f): retribution, repayment; recompense

Retrorsum (adv): backwards, behind, back; retroactively

Retrotractio, -onis (f): retroaction, retroactive force, retroactivity

Retrotraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to have retroactive force; to project back into the past, make retroactive

Reus, -i (m): respondent, defendant [party in an action], the accused; criminal

Revelatio, -onis (f): disclosure, revelation

Revelo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to reveal, disclose

Revera (adv): in fact, really, in truth, indeed, actually

Reverenter (adv): reverently, respectfully

Reverentia, -ae (f): reverence, respect

Revertor, -verti, -versus sum (3 dep): to return, go back, revert

Revideo, -videre, -visi, -visum (2): to re-examine, review

Revigesco, -gescere, -gui (3): to begin to flourish again; to start to take effect again

Revisio, -onis (f): examination, review; revision

Revisor, -oris (m): examiner [as in causes of saints]

Revivisco, -viviscere, -vixi (3): to revive

Revocabiliter (adv): revocably, revokingly

Revocatio, -onis (f): recall; revocation

Revoco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to revoke, retract, cancel; to recall, call back

Rigor, -oris (m): stiffness, rigidity, hardness; sternness, severity, rigor

Rimula, -ae (f): small crack, chink, fissure

Rite (adv): in a proper manner, in a just manner, rightly,
fittingly, duly

Ritualis, -e (adj): relating to rites and ceremonies, ritual;
having to do with a rite

Ritus, -us (m): rite [the form and manner of religious ceremonies
and observances], ceremony; rite [a
division of the Church, such as Latin Rite,
Byzantine Rite]

Rixa, -ae (f): quarrel, dispute

Roboro, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to strengthen, invigorate

Robur, -oris (n): strength, vigor, power

Rogatus, -us (m): a request

Rogo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to ask, beg, request, solicit;
to question

Roma, -ae (f): Rome

Romanus, -a, -um (adj): Roman

Rosarium, -ii (n): Rosary

Rota, -ae (f): Rota [a Tribunal of the Holy See]

Rotalis, -e (adj): rotal, of or pertaining to the Roman Rota

Ruber, -bra, -brum (adj): red

Rubrica, -ae (f): rubric, liturgical directive, ceremonial pre-
scription

Rudimentum, -i (n): beginning, principle; first attempt, commence-
ment

Rudis, -e (adj): rough, coarse, awkward, ignorant, wild,
uncultured

Ruina, -ae (f): ruin, fall, collapse; debris, ruins

Rumor, -oris (m): common talk, hearsay, rumor; popular opinion;
reputation, fame; noise, shouting

Rursum (adv): turned back, turned backwards, back; on the
contrary; again, anew

Rursus: see "Rursum"

-S-

- Sabbatum, -i (n): Saturday; sabbath
- Sacellum, -i (n): little sanctuary, chapel
- Sacer, sacra, sacrum (adj): holy, sacred; (subst pl) sacred
orders; sacraments, worship
- Sacerdos, -otis (m): priest [presbyter or bishop]
- Sacerdotalis, -e (adj): priestly, sacerdotal
- Sacerdotium, -ii (n): priesthood, order of priesthood
- Sacramentale, -is (n): sacramental
- Sacramentalis, -e (adj): sacramental, of or pertaining to a
sacrament
- Sacramentum, -i (n): sacrament
- Sacrarium, -ii (n): sacristy
- Sacrificium, -ii (n): sacrifice
- Sacrilegium, -ii (n): sacrilege
- Sacrilegus, -a, -um (adj): sacrilegious
- Sacrista, -ae (m): sacristan
- Sacrosanctus, -a, -um (adj): sacred, inviolable, most holy,
sacrosanct
- Sacrum, -i (n): Sacrifice of the Mass; sacred rites
- Saecularis, -e (adj): secular; worldly, pertaining to the world
- Saecularitas, -atis (f): secularity, secular nature
- Saecularizatio, -onis (f): secularization
- Saeculum, -i (n): world; age; century
- Saepe (adv): often, oftentimes, frequently
- Saepta: see "Septa"
- Saevitiae, -arum (f pl): savageness, violence, ferocity, cruelty;
harshness, severity
- Saltem (adv): at least, at the least, anyhow
- Saltus, -us (m): leap, jump, bound

saluber, salubris, salubre (adj): healthful, salubrious,
salutary; strong, good, wholesome

salubriter (adv): healthfully, profitably, wholesomely,
advantageously

salus, -utis (f): health; salvation

salutaris, -e (adj): saving, salutary, pertaining to salvation;
beneficial

salutifer, -era, -erum (adj): saving, salutary, salvific

salvificus, -a, -um (adj): salvific, saving, pertaining to
salvation

Salvo, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to save, keep, preserve; to rescue,
deliver

Salvus, -a, -um (adj): saved, preserved; safe, sound; (with a
subst in abl absol) without violation
of, without breaking, with due regard for

Sanabilis, -e (adj): remediable, curable

Sanatio, -onis (f): sanation [a particular form of validation]

Sancio, -cire, -xi, -ctum (4): to enact, establish, decree;
to sanction, ratify; to consecrate, make
inviolable

Sancitus, -a, -um (adj): sanctioned

Sancta Sedes, Sanctae Sedis (f): Holy See

Sancte (adv): with holiness, solemnly, religiously, reverently

Sanctificatio, -onis (f): sanctification, making holy

Sanctifico, -are, -avi, -atum (l): to sanctify, make holy

Sanctio, -onis (f): sanction, penalty, restriction

Sanctitas, -atis (f): holiness, sanctity

Sanctus, -a, -um (adj): sacred, holy

Sanctus, -i (m): the conclusion of the Preface of the Mass,
preface acclamation; saint

Sanguis, -inis (m): blood

Sanitarius, -a, -um (adj): health-related, sanitary

Sanitas, -atis (f): health, soundness, sanity, common sense,
discretion

- Sano, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to heal, cure; to repair, correct;
to sanate
- Sanus, -a, -um (adj): healthy, sound
- Sapiens, -entis (adj): wise, sensible, judicious, discreet
- Sapientia, -ae (f): wisdom, prudence, common sense, discretion
- Sapio, -ere, -ivi [or -ii] (3): to have the flavor of, have the
taste of; to know, understand
- Sarcio, sarcire, sarsi, sartum (4): to patch, mend, repair,
correct, make good
- Sardinia, -ae (f): Sardinia
- Satago, satagere, sategi (3): to satisfy, pay; to be very busy
- Satis (adv): enough, sufficiently, adequately, fully;
(indecl adj) enough, sufficient,
satisfactory, adequate
- Satisfacio, -facere, -feci, -factum (3): to satisfy, content, give
satisfaction
- Satisfactio, -onis (f): satisfaction [penance given in
confession], reparation
- Scamnum, -i (n): bench, stool, seat; throne
- Scandalum, -i (n): scandal
- Scapulare, -is (n): scapular
- Scateo, scatere (2): to bubble, gush, flow forth, abound
- Scheda, -ae (f): sheet of paper, card
- Schedula, -ae (f): a small sheet of paper, ballot
- Schema, -atis (n): schema, draft
- Schisma, -atis (n): schism [the refusal of submission to the
Roman Pontiff or of communion with the
members of the Church subject to him]
- Schismaticus, -i (m): schismatic
- Schola, -ae (f): lecture, school, class; disciples, students; sect
- Scholasticus, -a, -um (adj): scholastic
- Scienter (adv): knowingly, skillfully
- Scientia, -ae (f): knowledge, skill, science

Scientifice (adv): scientifically

Scientificus, -a, -um (adj): scientific, related to science or the sciences

Scilicet (adv): of course, evidently, namely, that is to say, to wit

Scio, -ire, -ivi [or -i], -itum (4): to know; to realize, understand

Sciscitor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to seek to know, inquire; to question, ask, interrogate, consult

Scopus, -i (m): goal, target, aim, end, object, scope

Scotia, -ae (f): Scotland

Scriba, -ae (m): clerk, secretary, scribe

Scribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to write, write down

Scrinium, -ii (n): bookcase; file

Scriptio, -onis (f): writing, composition

Scriptor, -oris (m): writer, secretary

Scriptum, -i (n): something written; a written document, writing

Scriptura, -ae (f): Scripture; writing, written work

Scrutator, -oris (m): examiner, investigator, scrutinizer, teller

Scrutinium, -ii (n): inquiry, investigation, scrutiny; vote, ballot; balloting, voting session

Scrutor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to search carefully, examine thoroughly, scrutinize

Se (acc + abl of refl pron): himself, herself, itself; themselves

Secedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to separate, go apart, go aside, withdraw; to be distant, secede

Secessus, -us (m): separation, retreat, withdrawal

Secretaria, -ae (f): Secretariate

Secretarius, -ii (m): secretary

Secreto (adv): in private, in secret, secretly

Secretum, -i (n): secrecy, secret

Secretus, -a, -um (adj): separated, apart; secret

- Secta, -ae (f): sect, faction, party
- Sectio, -onis (f): section, division
- Sector, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to follow continually, follow eagerly, pursue, strive after
- Secumfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to entail, carry along, impose, involve, imply [as a necessary accompaniment]
- Secundarius, -a, -um (adj): secondary, inferior
- Secundum (adv): after, behind, afterwards, secondly;
(prep + acc) next to, according to, in accordance with
- Secundus, -a, -um (adj): following; second
- Secure (adv): safely, securely
- Securitas, -atis (f): security, safety;
(Securitas socialis) social security
- Securus, -a, -um (adj): safe, secure
- Secus (adv): otherwise, later, differently
- Sed (conj): but, yet
- Sedecim (indecl adj): sixteen
- Sedeo, sedere, sedi, sessum (2): to sit; to preside
- Sedes, -is (f): seat, see [as in "The Holy See"]; headquarters
- Sedes confessionalis, sedis confessionalis (f): confessional [for the sacrament of penance]
- Sedile, -is (n): seat, bench, stool
- Seditiosus, -a, -um (adj): factious, seditious, quarrelsome
- Seduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to lead away, lead astray, seduce;
to separate, divide
- Sedulo (adv): busily, diligently, zealously, eagerly;
intentionally, on purpose, purposely
- Sedulus, -a, -um (adj): busy, diligent, zealous
- Segrego, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to set apart, segregate, separate
- Seipso, seipsa, seipso (abl intens & refl pron): he himself, she herself, it itself
- Seipsum, seipsam, seipsum (acc intens & refl pron): he himself, she herself, it itself

- Seiungo,-gere,-xi,-ctum (3): to separate, part, disunite
- Seligo,-ligere,-legi,-lectum (3): to choose, select
- Semel (adv): once, a single time, at some time, at any time
- Semen,-inis (n): seed; semen; offspring, descendant
- Semestre,-is (n): six-month period, semester
- Semestris,-e (adj): of six months, half-yearly, semiannual
- Semetipso, semetipsa, semetipso: intensive form of "Seipso"
- Semetipsum, semetipsam, semetipsum: intensive form of "Seipsum"
- Seminarium,-ii (n): seminary
- Semiplenus,-a,-um (adj): half-full
- Semi-publicus,-a,-um (adj): semipublic [In 1917 Code a chapel or similar place of worship erected chiefly for the use of a community or a group of the faithful and not freely available for the use of everyone was termed "semi-public"]
- Semper (adv): ever, forever, always, at all times
- Senator,-oris (m): senator
- Senatus,-us (m): senate
- Senectus,-a,-um (adj): aged, old
- Senectus,-utis (f): old age, senility
- Senior,-oris (m): elder, older person
- Senior,-ius (comp adj): older, elder, more mature, senior
- Senium,-ii (n): feebleness of age, decline, senility
- Sensibilis,-e (adj): perceptible, perceptible to the senses, apprehensible
- Sensus,-us (m): perception, sensation; sense, feeling; idea
notion, meaning
- Sententia,-ae (f): [jur] sentence; judgment, opinion
- Sentio,-ire,-si,-sum (4): to sense, feel; to realize, perceive,
notice; to think, deem
- Seorsim (adv): separately, on one's own, individually
- Seorsum (adv): separately, apart, aside, privately; especially,
particularly

- Separatim (adv): apart, separately
- Separatio, -onis (f): separation
- Separo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to separate, part, divide;
to distinguish
- Sepelio, -pelire, -pelivi [or -pelii], -pultum (4): to bury, inter
- Sepono, -nere, -sui, -situm (3): to set aside; to remove, take away,
exclude
- Septa, -orum (n pl): enclosure, wall
- Septem (indecl adj): seven
- Septenarius, -a, -um (adj): septenary, containing seven
- Septennium, -ii (n): period of seven years, seven years
- Septimus, -a, -um (adj): seventh
- Septuagesimus, -a, -um (adj): seventieth
- Sepulcrum, -i (n): grave, burial place, tomb, sepulcher
- Sepultura, -ae (f): burial, interment
- Sequela, -ae (f): following
- Sequester, -tris (m): person with custody of property which has
been subjected to sequestration, trustee
- Sequestratio, -onis (f): sequestration
- Sequor, sequi, secutus sum (3 dep): to follow; to go after,
pursue
- Serio (adv): in earnest, seriously, in all sincerity
- Serius (comp adv): more seriously
- Serius, -a, -um (adj): grave, earnest, serious
- Sermo, -onis (m): conversation, discussion, talk; language;
expression, word, saying
- Serotinus, -a, -um (adj): late
- Serva, -ae (f): female servant
- Servilis, -e (adj): slavish, servile
- Servio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4 + dat): to serve
- Servitium, -ii (n): service
- Servitus, -utis (f): slavery, service, servitude

- Servo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to save, preserve, keep; to protect, watch over; to observe; to reserve
- Servus, -a, -um (adj): serving, slavish, servile, subject
- Servus, -i (m): male servant, servant
- Sese: variant form of "Se"
- Sessio, -onis (f): session; sitting
- Seu (conj): or if; (seu ... seu) whether ... or
- Severe (adv): gravely, seriously, severely
- Severitas, -atis (f): severity, gravity, seriousness
- Sex (indecl adj): six
- Sexagesimus, -a, -um (adj): sixtieth
- Sexaginta (indecl adj): sixty
- Sexdecim [also "Sedecim"] (indecl adj): sixteen
- Sexennium, -ii (n): six-year period, six years
- Sextus, -a, -um (adj): sixth
- Sexualis, -e (adj): sexual
- Sexus, -us (m): sex, gender
- Si (cond part): if
- Sibi (dat refl pron): to or for himself, herself, itself; to or for themselves
- Sibimet: emphatic form of "Sibi"
- Sibimetipsi: intensive form of "Sibi"
- Sic (adv): so, thus, in such a manner, to such a degree
- Sicilia, -ae (f): Sicily
- Sicubi (adv): if in any place, if anywhere
- Sicut [also "Sicuti"] (conj): so as, just as, as, inasmuch as, since, like
- Sigillum, -i (n): seal
- Signatura, -ae (f): Apostolic Signatura [Supreme Tribunal of the Holy See]
- Significatio, -onis (f): expression, indication, mark, meaning, significance

- Significo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to express, make known;
to indicate, point out; to signify, mean
- Signo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to mark, designate; to seal, stamp,
sign; to signify
- Signum,-i (n): sign; seal, signet
- Silentium,-ii (n): silence
- Sileo,-ere,-ui (2): to be silent, keep silence
- Similis,-e (adj): similar; (+ gen or dat) like, resembling,
similar to
- Similiter (adv): in like manner, similarly
- Similitudo,-dinis (f): likeness, resemblance, similitude,
similarity
- Simonia,-ae (f): simony [the buying, selling or exchanging of
something spiritual or something annexed to
the spiritual for a temporal advantage]
- Simoniace (adv): simoniacally, by simony
- Simoniacus,-a,-um (adj): simoniacal
- Simplex,-icis (adj): simple, plain
- Simplicitas,-atis (f): simplicity
- Simpliciter (adv): simply, plainly
- Simul (adv): at the same time, together, at once; likewise
- Simul ac (adv): as soon as
- Simulatio,-onis (f): the assumed appearance of a thing, pretense,
bluffing, simulation; (+ gen) under the
pretense of, under the guise of
- Simulo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to feign, pretend, simulate, imitate
- Simultas,-atis (f): dissension, enmity, animosity, rivalry,
jealousy, grudge
- Sin (conj): if however, if on the contrary, but if
- Sincere (adv): uprightly, honestly, sincerely
- Sinceritas,-atis (f): sincerity, integrity
- Sincerus,-a,-um (adj): sincere, real, genuine
- Sine (prep + abl): without

- Singillatim (adv): one by one, one at a time, singly,
individually
- Singularis, -e (adj): one by one, alone, single, solitary,
singular
- Singularitas, -atis (f): singleness, singularity
- Singulariter (adv): singly, individually; particularly
- Singulatim (adv): one by one, singly, individually
- Singuli, -ae, -a (distr adj pl): separate, single one to each,
single, one at a time, individual
- Singulus, -a, -um (adj): one by one, single; each one, apiece
- Sino, sinere, sivi [or siil], situm (3): to put; to allow, permit
- Sisto, sistere, stiti, statum (3): to stand, place, stand still;
(Se sistere) to present oneself, appear,
come
- Situs, -a, -um (adj): placed, lying, situated, founded
- Sive (conj): or if, or; (sive ... sive) whether ... or
- Sobrie (adv): prudently, sensibly; soberly, moderately, temp-
erately
- Sobrietas, -atis (f): moderation, sobriety, prudence, temperance
- Sobrius, -a, -um (adj): sober, moderate, temperate
- Socialis, -e (adj): social, of a social nature
- Societas, -atis (f): society, association, company, fellowship
- Socio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to unite, associate
- Sociopathia, -ae (f): sociopathy [personality disorder]
- Socius, -a, -um (adj): fellow, associated, allied, common
- Socius, -ii (m): companion, associate
- Sodalis, -is (m or f): member, fellow, associate, companion
- Sodalitas, -atis (f): sodality, brotherhood, confraternity,
guild, club, association
- Sodalitium, -ii (n): sodality, confraternity, society
- Sodomia, -ae (f): sodomy
- Solatium, -ii (n): comfort, solace, consolation, support, relief

soleo, -ere, -itus sum (2 semi-dep + inf): to be in the habit of,
be accustomed to, usually

solidalis, -e (adj): joint

solide (adv): solidly, firmly

solidum, -i (n): entire sum, total, whole; (In solidum) as a
body, jointly, as a group, all together

solidus, -a, -um (adj): solid, dense, substantial, real, firm

Solitarius, -a, -um (adj): solitary, alone, lonely

Solitudo, -inis (f): solitude, being alone; loneliness

Sollemne, -is (n): formality, solemnity; rite, ceremony

Sollemnis, -e (adj): solemn

Sollemnitas, -atis (f): solemnity

Sollemniter (adv): solemnly

Sollicitatio, -onis (f): solicitation, seduction

Sollicite (adv): carefully, diligently, anxiously

Sollicito, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to solicit, tempt, seduce;
(pass) to be solicitous, be conscientious

Sollicitudo, -inis (f): care, solicitude, concern, carefulness;
anxiety

Sollicitus, -a, -um (adj): solicitous, conscientious, concerned,
anxious

Solum (adv): alone; only, barely

Solum, -i (n): floor, ground, land, earth

Solummodo (adv): alone, only, merely

Solus, -a, -um (adj): alone, only, single, sole

Solutio, -onis (f): payment; freedom, dissolution, loosening;
solution

Solvere, solvere, solvi, solutum (3): to release, set free;
to dissolve; to pay; to solve

Sonitus, -us (m): sound, noise

Sordidus, -a, -um (adj): dirty, unclean, sordid

Soror, -oris (f): sister

Sortilegium, -ii (n): fortune-telling

Sortior, -iri, -itus sum (4 dep): to draw lots; to receive, get,
obtain

Spatium, -ii (n): space; period of time

Specialis, -e (adj): special, particular, individual

Specialiter (adv): particularly, especially

Speciatim (adv): in particular, especially, in a special way

Species, -ei (f): form, species; type, kind; appearance;
(In specie) specifically

Specifice (adv): specifically

Specificus, -a, -um (adj): specific

Spectabilis, -e (adj): visible

Spectaculum, -i (n): show, spectacle

Specto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to behold, look at, observe, watch;
to consider; to aim at, tend towards;
(with "Ad" + acc) to pertain to, belong to

Spero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to hope, trust, trust in; to look
forward to, hope for, expect

Sperno, spernere, spreui, spretum (3): to despise, spurn, scorn,
reject

Spes, spei (f): hope

Spiritualis, -e (adj): spiritual

Spiritualis, -e (adj): spiritual

Spiritus, -us (m): spirit; character, courage; morale

Spoliatio, -onis (f): stripping, robbing, plundering

Spolio, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to strip, rob, plunder, despoil

Spolium, -ii (n): spoils, booty, loot; damages

Spondeo, spondere, sponendi, sponsum (2): to promise solemnly,
pledge, vow

Sponsalia, -ium (n pl): engagement

Sponsalitus, -a, -um (adj): spousal

Sponsor, -oris (m): sponsor, guarantor

- Sponsus, -i (m): spouse, bridegroom; (pl) engaged couple
- Spontaneus, -a, -um (adj): voluntary, spontaneous
- Sponte (f abl): freely, willingly, spontaneously, voluntarily;
(with possess adj) of one's own accord or
volition [e.g. Sua sponte]
- Stabilio, -ire, -ivi, -itum (4): to make firm, stabilize, fix,
establish
- Stabilis, -e (adj): firm, steady, stable, fixed
- Stabilitas, -atis (f): stability, steadfastness
- Stabiliter (adv): firmly, permanently
- Stadium, -ii (n): stadium, contest; stage, step
- Stanneus, -a, -um (adj): made of tin
- Standum est (+ dat): it must be depended on, it must rest with,
must be upheld, must be observed, must be
followed
- Statim (adv): immediately, at once
- Statim ac (adv): as soon as
- Statio, -onis (f): station, post
- Statua, -ae (f): image, statue
- Statuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to set up, establish, constitute;
to determine, set, fix
- Status, -us (m): state, appearance, condition, situation; status,
rank
- Status Foederati Americae Septemtrionalis, Statuum Foederatorum
A. S. (m pl): United States of America
- Statutum, -i (n): law, statute
- Stemma, -atis (n): genealogical table, pedigree; coat of arms
- Sterilitas, -atis (f): sterility, barrenness
- Sterno, sternere, stravi, stratum (3): to extend; to strew,
spread; to flatten, smooth
- Stilus, -i (m): style; manner of writing or speaking; stylus
- Stipendium, -ii (n): stipend, recompense, wage
- Stipes, -pitis (m): trunk, stock, branch, stem; common ancestor

- Stips, stipis (f): alms, gift, donation, stipend
- Sto, stare, steti, statum (1): to stand, remain standing; to stand firm, remain; (+ dat) to observe, uphold, follow
- Stola,-ae (f): stole [vestment]
- Stricte (adv): closely, tightly, strictly
- Strictus,-a,-um (adj): close, tight, severe, strict
- Structura,-ae (f): structure, construction
- Studeo,-ere,-ui (2): to be eager, be zealous; (+ dat) to study
- Studiosse (adv): eagerly, zealously, studiously
- Studiosus,-a,-um (adj): eager, zealous, studious
- Studium,-ii (n): eagerness, assiduity, exertion, endeavor, study
- Stuprum,-i (n): defilement, dishonor, unchastity, immorality
- Stylus: see "Stilus"
- Suadeo,-dere,-si,-sum (2): to advise, urge, persuade, recommend, propose, suggest
- Suapte natura (f abl): by its very nature
- Suasio,-onis (f): exhortation, persuasion, recommendation; support, backing
- Sub (prep): (+ acc) under, below, beneath [to point out the object under which a thing comes or goes]
 (+ abl) under, below, beneath, underneath, in, within, at, by [to point out the object under which a thing is situated]
- Subdecanus,-i (m): subdean
- Subdelegatio,-onis (f): subdelegation
- Subdelego,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to subdelegate
- Subdiaconalis,-e (adj): subdiaconal
- Subdiaconatus,-us (m): the order of subdiaconate, subdiaconate
- Subdiaconus,-i (m): subdeacon
- Subditus,-i (m): a subject
- Subdo,-dere,-didi,-ditum (3): to put under, place under, subdue; (+ dat) to subject to

- Subdolus, -a, -um (adj): cunning, sly, subtle, deceptive,
deceitful, underhanded, crafty
- Subduco, -cere, -xi, -ctum (3): to pull up, lift up; to take away,
withdraw
- Subeo, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum: to go under, undergo, enter,
submit to
- Subiaceo, -ere, -ui (2 + dat): to lie under, underlie, belong to
- Subiectio, -onis (f): subjection
- Subiectivus, -a, -um (adj): subjective
- Subiectum, -i (n): subject
- Subicio, -icere, -ieci, -iectum (3 + dat): to submit to, subject to,
place under
- Subintelligo, -igere, -exi, -ectum (3): to understand a little,
perceive a little
- Sublevo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to raise up, lift up; to support,
sustain, assist, console
- Subministro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to give, furnish, supply,
minister
- Submissio, -onis (f): submission
- Submitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to lower, reduce, dispatch,
submit
- Submoveo, -movere, -movi, -motum (2): to remove, clear away, dispel
- Subnitor, -niti, -nixus [or -nisus] sum (3 dep + dat): to be sup-
ported by, rest upon, rely upon
- Subordino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to subordinate
- Suborior, -oriri, -ortus sum (4 dep): to arise, proceed
- Subornatio, -onis (f): subornation [causing, inducing or
persuading a person to commit perjury];
bribery, procurement of an unlawful act
- Suborno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bribe, instigate secretly;
to equip, supply, provide
- Sub-promotor, -oris (m): sub-promoter [in causes of saints]
- Subreptio, -onis (f): the concealment of the truth, subreption
[a misrepresentation of the truth by
purposely withholding salient facts; it
always requires bad faith]

Subrogo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to substitute, appoint a substitute

Subscribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to sign one's name, subscribe

Subscriptio, -onis (f): signature, subscription

Subscriptor, -oris (m): signer, subscriber

Subsequens, -entis (adj): subsequent

Subsequor, -qui, -cutus sum (3 dep): to follow immediately,
succeed; to conform to

Subsidiarius, -a, -um (adj): subsidiary, reserve

Subsidium, -ii (n): aid, help, relief, assistance, support,
subsidy

Subsigno, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to set down, record, register,
pledge; to sign

Subsistentia, -ae (f): financial support, subsistence, sustenance

Subsisto, -sistere, -stiti (3): to be, exist, subsist, endure,
remain

Substantia, -ae (f): substance, essence

Substantialis, -e (adj): substantial, essential

Substantialiter (adv): essentially, substantially

Substituo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to substitute

Substitutio, -onis (f): substitution

Substitutus, -i (m): substitute

Subsum, subesse (+ dat): to be under, be subject to

Subter (adv): below, beneath, underneath;
(prep + acc or abl) below, beneath,
underneath

Subtilis, -e (adj): subtle, fine, precise

Subtractio, -onis (f): subtraction, drawing back

Subtraho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to take away, withdraw, subtract,
remove

Suotus (adv): below, beneath, underneath

Suburbicarius, -a, -um (adj): suburban; suburbicarian, near Rome

Suburbium, -ii (n): suburb

- Subvenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum (4 + dat): to aid, assist, come to one's assistance
- Subventio, -onis (f): subsidy, assistance
- Succedo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum (3): to follow in succession; (+ dat) to follow after, succeed
- Successio, -onis (f): succession
- Successive (adv): successively
- Successivus, -a, -um (adj): successive
- Successor, -oris (m): successor
- Succumbo, -cumbere, -cubui, -cubitum (3): to fall down, sink down, be overcome; to surrender, succumb, yield, submit
- Sufficiens, -entis (adj): sufficient, adequate
- Sufficienter (adv): sufficiently, adequately, enough
- Sufficientia, -ae (f): sufficiency, adequacy, contentment
- Sufficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum (3): to be sufficient, suffice; to satisfy
- Suffraganeus, -a, -um (adj): suffragan
- Suffraganeus, -i (m): a suffragan bishop [the bishops of an ecclesiastical province in relation to their metropolitan]
- Suffragatio, -onis (f): choice, vote
- Suffragium, -ii (n): vote, suffrage; support, approval; opinion
- Suffragor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep + dat): to vote for, approve; to support, aid, favor
- Suffulcio, -fulcire, -fulsi, -fultum (4): to prop up, support
- Suggero, -gerere, -gessi, -gestum (3): to afford, suggest, advise, prompt; to supply, aid
- Suggestio, -onis (f): suggestion
- Suggestus, -a, -um (adj): suggested, advised, prompted
- Suicidium, -ii (n): suicide
- Sum, esse, fui: to be, exist; (+ gen) belong to, pertain to, be characteristic of; (+ dat) to belong to
- Summa, -ae (f): summit, perfection; sum, whole, sum total; summary; sum of money, highest amount

- Summarie (adv): summarily, in summary fashion
- Summarium,-ii (n): summary, epitome, abstract
- Summarius,-a,-um (adj): summary
- Summatim (adv): slightly; summarily, briefly, generally
- Summe (adv): highly, very, extremely
- Summus,-a,-um (adj): highest, uppermost; supreme, greatest,
best, main, most important
- Sumo, sumere, sumpsi, sumptum (3): to take up, assume; to choose,
enter upon; to take; to reckon; to consume
- Sumptus,-us (m): cost, expense
- Supellex,-ectilis (f): furniture
- Super (prep): (+ acc) over, above, on top of, upon; more than,
over and above;
(+ abl) upon, above, over; about, concerning,
respecting; besides, in addition to
- Supero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to go over, pass over; to rise above;
to outdo, exceed, surpass; to overcome;
to have the advantage
- Superfluus,-a,-um (adj): superfluous, unnecessary
- Superior,-ius (comp adj): higher; upper; former, previous;
superior, more advanced
- Superior,-oris (m): superior [as of a school or religious
congregation]
- Superius (adv): more highly; above, formerly, previously
- Supernaturalis,-e (adj): supernatural
- Superstes,-itis (adj): surviving, outliving, posthumous;
(subst m or f) survivor
- Superstitio,-onis (f): superstition, fear, fanaticism
- Superstitiosus,-a,-um (adj): superstitious, fanatical
- Supersum,-esse,-fui: to be left over, still exist, survive;
to abound, be in excess, be superfluous;
to be adequate, suffice
- Supervenio,-venire,-veni,-ventum (4): to come upon; to overtake,
surpass, exceed; to arrive suddenly;
to surprise
- Supinus,-a,-um (adj): backwards, bent backwards; supine; lazy,
careless, indifferent

- Suppedito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to supply in abundance, furnish
- Suppeto,-ere,-ivi [or -iil,-itum (3): to be at hand, be
available; (+ dat) to be at hand for; to
suffice for, be equal to; to correspond to
- Supplementum,-i (n): supplement, supply, fulfilling; full
complement
- Suppleo,-ere,-evi,-etum (2): to fill up, supply, complete, make
good
- Suppletorius,-a,-um (adj): completing, supplying, suppletory,
supplementary
- Supplex,-icis (adj): humbly entreating, humble, suppliant
- Supplicatio,-onis (f): supplication, prayer
- Suppliciter (adv): suppliantly, humbly
- Supplico,-are,-avi,-atum (1 + dat): to beseech, implore, beg,
entreat
- Suppono,-ponere,-posui,-positum (3): to suppose, presuppose;
(+ dat) to put under, put next to, add
- Suppositicius,-a,-um (adj): substituted, false
- Suppressio,-onis (f): suppression
- Supprimo,-primere,-pressi,-pressum (3): to suppress; to stop;
to press down; to keep secret
- Supputatio,-onis (f): reckoning, computation
- Supputo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to compute, reckon, count
- Supra (adv): on the upper side, above; earlier; beyond;
(prep + acc) above, beyond, over; before
- Supradictus,-a,-um (adj): above-mentioned, aforementioned
- Supremus,-a,-um (adj): highest, greatest, supreme, final, last,
latest; extreme
- Surdus,-i (m): a deaf person
- Surripio,-ripere,-ripui,-reptum (3): to steal, snatch
- Susceptio,-onis (f): undertaking; protection; defense; receiving
- Suscipio,-cipere,-cepi,-ceptum (3): to receive, accept;
to sustain, support; to undertake, assume
- Suscito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to stir up, awaken, encourage;
to build, erect; to raise up

- Suspendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to suspend, interrupt
- Suspensio, -onis (f): suspension
- Suspensivus, -a, -um (adj): suspending
- Suspicio, -onis (f): suspicion, reproach
- Suspicio, -picere, -pexi, -pectum (3): to suspect, mistrust;
to look at, admire
- Suspikor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to suspect, suppose, believe,
conjecture; to mistrust
- Sustentatio, -onis (f): support, maintenance, sustenance
- Sustento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to support, sustain; to maintain,
uphold
- Sustineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum (2): to bear, support, sustain;
to uphold, maintain
- Suus, -a, -um (refl possess adj): his, her, its, their; one's own;
proper, due
- Symptoma, -atis (n): symptom
- Synallagmaticus, -a, -um (adj): bilateral
- Synaxis, -is (f): gathering; Most Holy Eucharist; Most Holy
Sacrifice of the Mass
- Syndicalis, -e (adj): of or pertaining to a labor union
- Syngrapha, -ae (f): promissory note, bond
- Synodalis, -e (adj): synodal, of or pertaining to a synod
- Synodus, -i (f): synod
- Synopsis, -is (f): general view, list, synopsis
- Systematice (adv): systematically
- Systematicus, -a, -um (adj): systematic

-T-

- Tabella, -ae (f): tablet, altar card [with Mass prayers]; list,
table
- Tabellarius, -ii (m): courier, postman, mailman
- Tabellio, -onis (m or f): notary

- Taberna, -ae (f): shop; inn, tavern; cottage
- Tabernaculum, -i (n): tabernacle
- Tabula, -ae (f): public papers, public record
- Tabulae, -arum (f pl): terms [stipulations that define the nature and duration of something]
- Tabulae foundationis, tabularum foundationis (f pl): charter of a foundation
- Tabularium, -ii (n): archives
- Tabularius, -ii (m): archivist
- Taceo, -cere, -cui, -citum (2): to be silent
- Tacite (adv): silently, in silence, tacitly
- Tacitus, -a, -um (adj): tacit, silent
- Talis, -e (adj): such, of such a kind; so great, so excellent, so distinguished
- Taliter (adv): in such manner, so, thus
- Talus, -i (m): heel, foot, ankle; die [used in playing dice]
- Tam (adv): so, so much, as, to such an extent, to such a degree
(Tam ... quam) the ... the; whether ... or;
as much ... as
- Tamdiu (adv): so long, how long, so very long, for so long a time
- Tamen (adv): notwithstanding, nevertheless, yet, however, still;
in the same way
- Tametsi (conj): notwithstanding that, although, though, and yet,
even if
- Tamquam (conj): as, just as, as much as, just as if
- Tandem (adv): at length; at last, in the end, finally
- Tandiu: see "Tamdiu"
- Tango, tangere, tetigi, tactum (3): to touch, move, affect;
to mention, touch upon; to be related to;
to undertake
- Tanquam: see "Tamquam"
- Tantum (adv): only, just; so much, so greatly, to such a degree
- Tantummodo (adv): only, merely, alone

- Tantundem (adv): just so much, just as much, to the same extent
- Tantus, -a, -um (adj): of such a size, of such a measure; so great,
so much, so important
- Taxa, -ae (f): tax, tribute, fee, assessment
- Taxatio, -onis (f): taxation, assessment, appraisal
- Taxative (adv): completely, taxatively
- Taxo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to tax; to appraise
- Technicus, -a, -um (adj): technical
- Tego, -gere, -xi, -ctum (3): to cover; to hide, conceal; to protect,
defend
- Telegraphum, -i (n): telegraph
- Telephonum, -i (n): telephone
- Televisificus, -a, -um (adj): television, broadcast by television
- Temerarie (adv): rashly, thoughtlessly, audaciously; casually,
accidentally
- Temerarius, -a, -um (adj): rash, thoughtless, audacious; casual,
accidental
- Temere (adv): by chance, rashly, thoughtlessly
- Temperantia, -ae (f): temperance, moderation, self-control
- Tempero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to temper; to qualify; to regulate;
to observe proper measure, moderate;
to govern, control
- Tempestive (adv): at the right time, seasonably
- Templum, -i (n): temple, church; sanctuary; shrine
- Temporalis, -e (adj): temporary, temporal
- Temporaneus, -a, -um (adj): temporary; early, timely
- Temporarius, -a, -um (adj): temporary, changeable
- Tempus, -oris (n): time; period, season; occasion; (Ad tempus) for
a while, for a time; for the moment; at the
right time
- Tempus suspectum, Temporis suspecti (n): the time after which a
person learns of the possibility of intro-
ducing a cause or begins to consider such
an action

Tendo, tendere, tetendi, tentum [and tensum] (3): to extend, stretch; (with "Ad" + acc) to tend toward, strive for, aim at

Teneo, tenere, tenui, tentum (2): to hold, keep, have; to require, bind; to take, seize

Tener, -era, -erum (adj): soft, delicate, tender; young, youthful; weak

Tenor, -oris (m): sense, direction; uninterrupted course; tenor

Tenor sententiae, tenoris sententiae (m): text of a sentence

Tento, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to tempt, test; to try, attempt

Tenuis, -e (adj): thin, fine; subtle; precise, exact; poor; weak; shallow; plain, simple

Tenuiter (adv): thinly, indifferently; poorly, weakly; slightly, superficially; exactly, minutely

Ter (adv): three times, thrice

Tergiversatio, -onis (f): subterfuge, evasion; refusal

Termino, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to finish, conclude, terminate; to set a limit, limit, determine, fix, define

Terminus, -i (m): limit; term, time period

Ternus, -i (m): group of three, list of three

Terra, -ae (f): earth, land, ground; country, region, territory

Terrenus, -a, -um (adj): earthly, terrestrial

Territorialis, -e (adj): territorial

Territorialiter (adv): territorially, according to territory, by territory

Territorium, -ii (n): territory

Tertiarius, -ii (m): tertiary

Tertio (adv): for the third time; thirdly, in the third place

Tertius, -a, -um (adj): third

Testamentum, -i (n): will, last will and testament; Testament [of the Bible]

Testator, -oris (m): one who makes a will, testator; witness

Testificatio, -onis (f): testifying, giving evidence; testimony; proof, evidence

- Testificor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to bear witness, testify,
give evidence; to show
- Testimonialis, -e (adj): serving for evidence; testimonial
- Testimonium, -ii (n): testimony, witness; evidence, deposition;
testimonial
- Testis, -is (m or f): witness
- Testor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to testify, give evidence;
to prove, certify; to vouch for, show
- Textus, -us (m): text; context
- Theatrum, -i (n): theatre
- Theca, -ae (f): case [in which something is enclosed]; envelope
- Theologalis, -e (adj): theological
- Theologia, -ae (f): theology
- Theologicus, -a, -um (adj): theological
- Theologus, -i (m): theologian
- Theoretice (adv): theoretically
- Thesaurus, -i (m): treasure; great quantity; treasury, strong box
- Thomas, -ae (m): Thomas
- Thronus, -i (m): throne
- Timeo, -ere, -ui (2): to fear, be apprehensive; to be afraid of,
fear
- Timor, -oris (m): fear, apprehension; alarm, dread
- Tirocinium, -ii (n): inexperience; beginning; apprenticeship,
trial, trying, training; noviciate
- Titularis, -e (adj): titular
- Titulus, -i (m): title; inscription, heading, label; pretext
- Tobalea, -ae (f): cloth, altar cloth
- Tolerantia, -ae (f): endurance, tolerance, toleration
- Tolero, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bear, endure, tolerate;
to maintain, sustain
- Tollo, tollere, sustuli, sublatum (3): to elevate, lift, raise;
to assume; to acknowledge; to destroy,
remove, do away with; to cancel, abolish,
abrogate

- Tonsura, -ae (f): tonsure
- Torus, -i (m): bed; marriage-bed
- Tot (indecl adj): so many, as many; (Tot ... quot) as many ... as
- Totalis, -e (adj): total, entire
- Totaliter (adv): totally, entirely
- Totidem (indecl adj): just so many, just as many; the same number
- Toties (adv): so often, so many time;
(Toties quoties) as often as
- Totus, -a, -um (adj): whole, entire, total, all;
(Ex toto) wholly, totally
(In toto) on the whole, in general
- Tractatio, -onis (f): treatise, treatment
- Tracto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to drag, pull; to handle, investi-
gate; to discuss, treat; to conduct,
carry on, transact
- Tractus, -a, -um (adj): flowing, fluent, continuous
- Tractus, -us (m): course, tract; treatment; application, extension
- Traditio, -onis (f): tradition; handing on, transmission
- Trado, -ere, -idi, -itum (3): to surrender, hand over; to transmit,
hand down, pass on, impart
- Traho, -here, -xi, -ctum (3): to drag along, attract; to draw out,
extract; to prolong, protract; to refer,
consider
- Trames, -itis (m): way, path, road, process, method, course,
manner
- Tranquillitas, -atis (f): quietness, tranquillity, calmness,
stillness
- Transactio, -onis (f): compromise, agreement
- Transcendo, -dere, -di, -sum (3): to overstep, go beyond, transcend
- Transcribo, -bere, -psi, -ptum (3): to copy off, transcribe
- Transcriptio, -onis (f): transcription
- Transeo, -ire, -ii, -itum: to pass over, cross, go over;
(with "Ad" + acc) to cross over to;
(with "In" + acc) to change into, be
transformed into

Transfero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum: to transfer; to transport, carry across; to transform; to translate

Transgressio, -onis (f): transgression, violation [of a law]

Transiens, -seuntis (adj): transitional [as in transitional deacon]

Transigo, -igere, -egi, -actum (3): to pierce, transfix; to settle, finish, conclude, accomplish, put an end to; to come to an agreement, reach an understanding

Transitus, -us (m): transfer, passage; change; transition

Translatio, -onis (f): translation; transfer

Transmigro, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to move, migrate, transfer

Transmissio, -onis (f): forwarding, sending

Transmitto, -mittere, -misi, -misum (3): to send across, dispatch; to forward, transmit

Transparens, -entis (adj): transparent

Transumptum, -i (n): copy [of process for the causes of saints]

Trecenti, -ae, -a (adj): three hundred

Tres, tria (adj): three

Tribunal, -is (n): tribunal

Tribunalis, -e (adj): tribunal, of or pertaining to a tribunal

Tribuo, -ere, -i, -tum (3): to assign, allot, bestow, grant, give; to render, concede; to attribute, ascribe, impute

Tributum, -i (n): tax, tribute; contribution

Tricesimus, -a, -um (adj): thirtieth

Triduanus, -a, -um (adj): lasting three days, three-day-long

Triduum, -i (n): three days, three-day period

Triennium, -ii (n): three years, three-year period

Trigesimus, -a, -um (adj): see "Tricesimus"

Triginta (indecl adj): thirty

Trimestre, -ris (n): three months, three-month period, trimester

Trinitas, -atis (f): Trinity

- Triplex, -icis (adj): threefold, triple
- Triticeus, -a, -um (adj): of wheat, wheaten
- Tueor, tueri, tuitus sum (2 dep): to regard, look at, watch,
observe, maintain, care for; to guard,
safeguard, protect, defend
- Tuitio, -onis (f): guarding, care, protection, defense
- Tum (adv): then, thereupon, at that time; moreover, besides
(Tum ... tum) both ... and; partly ...
partly; whether ... or; first ... then
- Tumulatio, -onis (f): burial, interment, entombment
- Tumulo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bury, inter, entomb
- Tunulus, -i (m): grave, tomb
- Tunc (adv): then, at that time
- Turba, -ae (f): tumult, crowd, throng, multitude
- Turnus, -i (m): a turn
- Turpis, -e (adj): ugly, unseemly; shameful, dishonorable,
disgraceful, indecent
- Tutamen, -minis (n): defense, protection; means of defense
- Tutela, -ae (f): defense, protection, care; guardianship
- Tutior, -ius (comp adj): safer, more secure, rather cautious
- Tutissimus, -a, -um (super adj): safest, most secure, very cautious
- Tuto (adv): safely, securely, in safety
- Tutor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to watch, guard; to keep, protect,
defend, keep safe, safeguard
- Tutor, -oris (m): guardian [one who stands "in loco parentis" for
a minor]
- Tutum, -i (n): safe place, safety, shelter, security
- Tutus, -a, -um (adj): safe, secure; cautious, prudent
- Typus, -i (m): figure, image, type

-U-

- Uberior, -ius (comp adj): richer, more fruitful, more fertile,
more productive

- Uberius (comp adv): more fully, more fruitfully, more productively
- Uberrimus, -a, -um (super adj): richest, most fruitful, very fertile, most productive
- Ubi (adv): where, in which place; when, whenever
- Ubicumque (adv): wherever, anywhere, everywhere
- Ubique (adv): anywhere, wherever, everywhere, in all places
- Ubivis (adv): where you will, anywhere, everywhere
- Ullatenus (adv): in any respect whatever
- Ullus, -a, -um (adj): any; (pron) anyone, anything
- Ulterior, -ius (comp adj): farther, ulterior; further, more, longer, in a higher degree
- Ultimus, -a, -um (super adj): last, final, latest; most distant, extreme
- Ultra (adv): on the other side, beyond, farther, besides; (prep + acc) on the farther side of, beyond, past; over, more than, over and above
- Ultro (adv): beyond, afar, on the other side; besides, too, moreover
- Umquam (adv): ever, at any time
- Una (adv): together; (Una cum) together with; (Una simul) at the same time
- Unanimis, -e (adj): harmonious, unanimous, of one mind
- Unctio, -onis (f): anointing
- Unde (adv): from where, whence, from whom
- Undecimus, -a, -um (adj): eleventh
- Undequaque (adv): on all sides, totally, everywhere
- Undique (indef adv): from all parts, from all directions; on all sides, everywhere; in all respects, completely
- Unice (adv): alone, solely, singularly, uniquely
- Unicus, -a, -um (adj): one only, only, sole, single; singular, unique
- Uniformis, -e (adj): uniform; simple, having one form

- Unilateralis, -e (adj): unilateral
- Unio, -ire, -ii, -itum (4): to unite, join
- Unio, -onis (f): union
- Unitas, -atis (f): unity, oneness
- Universalis, -e (adj): universal
- Universitarius, -a, -um (adj): university, of or pertaining to a university
- Universitas, -atis (f): aggregate, entirety, the whole, company; university; community
- Universus, -a, -um (adj): all together, all, whole, entire; universal
- Unquam: see "Umquam"
- Unus, -a, -um (adj): one, single, only, sole; (indef) a, an
- Unusquisque, unaquaque, unumquidque [or unumquodque] (adj): each, every; (pron) every one
- Urbanianus, -a, -um (adj): of or relating to Urban [Urban VIII]
- Urbanitas, -atis (f): refinement, courtesy, urbanity, politeness, sophistication
- Urbs, urbis (f): city; the city of Rome
- Urgens, -entis (adj): urgent, pressing
- Urgeo, urgere, ursi (2): to urge, impel, press, put pressure on; to enforce; to demand
- Usque (adv): all the way, straight on; continuously, all the time; even; (with "Ad" + acc) all the way to, as far as, up to, until; (with "Ab" + abl) all the way from, since
- Usquedum [or "Usque dum"] (adv): until
- Usualis, -e (adj): usual, common, ordinary
- Usura, -ae (f): usury; interest [on capital]; use, enjoyment
- Usurpo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to usurp, take possession of, seize wrongfully; to make use of, use, employ
- Usus, -us (m): use, enjoyment, practice; experience, skill; usage, custom; usefulness, advantage, benefit

Ususfructus, ususfructus (m-both parts decline): usufruct [the right of using and enjoying the profits, proceeds and advantages of something belonging to another without the right of changing the character of the property]; profit, revenues, fruit of use

Ut [or Uti] (adv): how, in what manner, as;
(conj) as, like, in order that, so that, that; inasmuch as, so as to; although; granted that; when
(after verbs of fearing) lest, that not

Utcumque (adv): however; whenever; somehow, one way or another, after a sort

Utensilia, -ium (n pl): furnishings, utensils, materials

Uter, utra, utrum (pron): either, the one or the other, whichever [of two]; which one [of two];
(adj) which [of the two]

Uterque, utraque, utrumque (pron): each [of the two], either, each one [of the two], one and the other, both; (adj) each [of the two]; both

Uterus, -i (m): womb, uterus

Utilis, -e (adj): useful, profitable, advantageous

Utilitas, -atis (f): usefulness, utility, advantage

Utiliter (adv): usefully, profitably, advantageously

Utor, uti, usus sum (3 dep + abl): to use, employ, make use of; to enjoy

Utpote (conj): as, inasmuch as

Utrum (conj): whether; either

Uxor, -oris (f): wife

Uxoratus, -a, -um (adj): married, having a wife

-V-

Vacans, -antis (adj): vacant, unoccupied

Vacatio, -onis (f): vacation; exemption; vacancy; period of suspended force; suspension

Vacillo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to waver, vacillate, hesitate

- Vaco, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to be empty; to become vacant,
be vacant; to be closed; to be without;
to be at leisure, be idle;
(+ dat) to be free for, have time for
- Vacuus, -a, -um (adj): empty, void, vacant, free; worthless,
useless
- Vagor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to wander, roam; to be unsettled
- Vagus, -a, -um (adj): wandering, roaming; unsteady, inconstant;
uncertain, vague
- Vagus, -i (m): vagrant, transient, vagus [a person without
domicile or quasi-domicile]
- Valde (adv): strongly; very, very much; greatly, exceedingly
- Valeo, -ere, -ui, -itum (2): to be strong, be healthy; to be
powerful, be effective; to be valid; to be
adequate, be capable, be able; to be of
value, be of worth, have value
- Valetudinarium, -ii (n): hospital
- Valetudo, -inis (f): health, state of health
- Valide (adv): validly; strongly, powerfully
- Validitas, -atis (f): validity; strength
- Validus, -a, -um (adj): valid, effective, powerful, able; strong,
vigorous
- Valor, -oris (m): value, worth; validity
- Valvae, -arum (f pl): folding doors, double doors [the 1917 Code
refers to the church doors as a place for
publishing the banns of marriage and names
of candidates for Major Orders]
- Vanitas, -atis (f): vanity, conceit; emptiness; worthlessness;
boasting, lying, deception
- Variatio, -onis (f): variation, difference, change
- Vario, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to diversify, vary; to change
- Varius, -a, -um (adj): diverse, different, varying, various;
inconsistent, untrustworthy, unsteady
- Vas, vadis (m): security, bail, surety
- Vas, vasis (n): vessel, dish, utensil, implement
- Vaticana Civitas, Vaticanae Civitatis (f): Vatican City

- Vaticanus, -a, -um (adj): Vatican
- ve (enclit part - conj): or; (-ve ... -ve) either ... or
- Vectigalis, -e (adj): of or pertaining to taxes, subject to taxes, taxable; taxed
- Vegetalis, -e (adj): vegetable
- Vel (adv): even actually, perhaps, or even, for instance;
(conj) or, or perhaps, or rather;
(vel ... vel) either ... or
- Velum, -i (n): veil [as humeral veil]
- Veluti (conj): as, just as, even as; such as; as it were, like
- Venalis, -e (adj): for sale, to be sold, of or belonging to selling
- Venatio, -onis (f): hunting, hunt; game; wild beast show
- Venditio, -onis (f): sale, selling
- Venditor, -oris (m): seller, vendor
- Vendo, -ere, -idi, -itum (3): to sell, put up for sale
- Venerabilis, -e (adj): venerable [title given to servants of God who have been found to have practiced virtue to an heroic degree or whose martyrdom has been well proved]
- Veneratio, -onis (f): veneration, reverence, great respect
- Veneror, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to venerate, honor, revere; to worship, pray to; to implore, beg
- Venia, -ae (f): mercy, grace, favor, kindness; pardon, forgiveness; permission
- Venialis, -e (adj): pardonable, venial
- Venio, venire, veni, ventum (4): to come; (with "In" + acc) to come into, enter into
- Veracitas, -atis (f): truthfulness, veracity
- Verbalis, -e (adj): verbal
- Verbum, -i (n): word; saying, expression; formula
- Vere (adv): truly, really, in fact
- Vereor, -eri, -veritus sum (2 dep): to revere, respect, reverence, fear; to be apprehensive, be afraid, be anxious

- Vergo, vergere (3): to bend, turn, incline, tend, verge
- Veri similis, -e [or Verisimilis, -e] (adj): probable, likely, realistic; seeming to be true
- Verisimiliter (adv): likely, probably, in all probability
- Veritas, -atis (f): truth, truthfulness, the truth; accuracy, correctness; honesty, integrity
- Vernaculus, -a, -um (adj): native, vernacular, common
- Vero (adv): in truth, in fact; certainly, truly, to be sure; even; but, however
- Versio, -onis (f): translation [of a text], version
- Versor, -ari, -atus sum (1 dep): to dwell, remain, live, stay; to occupy one's self with
- Verto, -tere, -ti, -sum (3): to turn; to change, alter, transform; to convert; to turn around; to translate (with "In" + acc) to change into
- Verum (adv): truly, just so, certainly; true but; but; yet, still
- Verum, -i (n): truth, the truth, reality; honor; duty, right
- Verus, -a, -um (adj): true, real, actual, genuine
- Vescor, vesci (3 dep + abl): to feed on, eat, enjoy; to make use of
- Vesper, -eris (m): evening; (Vespere) in the evening
- Vesperae, -arum (f pl): Vespers, Evening Prayer [of the Liturgy of the Hours]
- Vestio, -ire, -ivi [or -ii], -itum (4): to dress, clothe, vest; to decorate, array
- Vestis, -is (f): clothes, clothing, attire, vestiture, dress
- Vestitus, -us (m): clothes, clothing, dress, attire
- Veto, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to prohibit, forbid, veto; to oppose
- Vetitum, -i (n): prohibition, veto
- Vetitus, -a, -um (adj): prohibited, forbidden
- Vetus, -eris (adj): old, long-standing; original; former
- Vetustas, -atis (f): old age, age; antiquity
- Vexatio, -onis (f): agitation, trouble, vexation, distress, annoyance

- Vexillum,-i (n): standard, banner
- Via,-ae (f): way, road, path; method, means; street
- Viaticum,-i (n): Viaticum, [Eucharist for the dying]
- Viator,-oris (m): traveler, wayfarer; passenger
- Vicaria,-ae (f): vicarship, vicariate, office of vicar
- Vicariatus,-us (m): vicariate
- Vicarius,-a,-um (adj): vicarious
- Vicarius,-ii (m): vicar
- Vice (prep + gen): on account of; like, after the manner of;
instead of, in place of
- Vice-cancellarius,-ii (m): vice-chancellor
- Vicem (adv): in turn; (prep + gen) instead of, in place of;
on account of; like, after the manner of
- Vice-officialis,-is (m): vice-officialis, Adjutant Judicial Vicar
- Vice-postulator,-oris (m): vice-postulator
- Vice-rector,-oris (m): vice-rector
- Vicesimus,-a,-um: see "Vigesimus"
- Vice-tabularius,-ii (m): vice-archivist
- Vice versa (adv): conversely, vice versa
- Vicinus,-a,-um (adj): near, neighboring, nearby, close
- Vicis [gen - nom not found] (f): change, interchange, alter-
nation, succession, time; duty, office,
position, function, role
- Vicissim (adv): on the other hand, on the contrary; again, in
turn; in turns; vice versa, conversely
- Victor,-oris (m): victor, winner
- Victualia,-ium (n pl): provisions, victuals, sustenance
- Victus,-us (m): sustenance, nourishment, victuals, necessities of
life; food, support; way of living;
a living, livelihood, means of livelihood
- Videlicet (adv): it is easy to see; clearly, plainly, evidently;
namely; that is
- Video, videre, vidi, visum (2): to see; to look at, review,
consider, deal with; to recognize

- Videor, -eri, -visus sum (2 dep - pass of "Video"): to seem,
appear
- Vidua, -ae (f): a widow; an unmarried woman
- Viduitas, -atis (f): widowhood
- Viduus, -a, -um (adj): deprived, bereft, destitute; (+ abl) without
- Vigeo, -ere, -ui (2) to be alive, have strength, thrive, be
vigorous, flourish; to be in force
- Vigesimus, -a, -um (adj): twentieth
- Vigilantia, -ae (f): vigilance, supervision, surveillance
- Vigilia, -ae (f): vigil, night watch
- Vigilo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to keep watch over, be vigilant, take
care, exercise vigilance
- Viginti (indecl adj): twenty
- Vigor, -oris (m): liveliness, vigor, energy; force
- Vilis, -e (adj): cheap, worthless, base, vile; common
- Vinco, vincere, vici, victum (3): to overcome, subdue, vanquish;
to surpass, excel; to convince; to prevail,
succeed
- Vinculo, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to bind
- Vinculum, -i (n): bond [as in "bond of marriage"]
- Vindicativus, -a, -um (adj): revengeful, spiteful, vindictive
["Vindictive" described a class of
penalties in 1917 Code; the 1983 Code uses
the word "expiatory" instead.]
- Vindico, -are, -avi, -atum (1): to lay claim to as one's own, claim;
to demand; to vindicate, defend, safeguard,
protect; to avenge, punish
- Vinum, -i (n): wine
- Violaceus, -a, -um (adj): violet [the color]
- Violatio, -onis (f): violation; profanation
- Violator, -oris (m): violator, profaner
- Violenter (adv): violently, vehemently
- Violentia, -ae (f): violence
- Violentus, -a, -um (adj): violent, furious, vehement, boisterous,
impetuous

Violo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to injure, do violence to, dishonor,
violate, profane; to break

Vir, viri (m): man, male person

Vires, virium (f pl of "Vis"): powers

Virga,-ae (f): branch, stalk; rod for beating; scepter, staff,
shepherd's crook, crozier; penis

Virginitas,-atis (f): virginity

Virgo,-inis (f): virgin

Viridarium,-ii (n): garden, park, plantation of trees

Virtualiter (adv): virtually

Virtus,-utis (f): virtue, excellence, courage, strength, moral
perfection, good quality

Vis, vis (f): strength, power, force

Visibilis,-e (adj): visible, able to be seen; outward

Visio,-onis (f): vision, sight; apparition; appearance; notion,
idea

Visitatio,-onis (f): visitation, visiting; (when said of a
doctor) appointment, examination, treatment

Visitor,-oris (m): visitor

Visito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to visit, go to visit; (when said
of a doctor) to see, examine, treat

Visus,-us (m): faculty of sight, sight, vision, seeing

Vita,-ae (f): life; way of life, livelihood, course of life,
career; biography

Vitio,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to taint, corrupt, vitiate, violate;
to falsify; to render null, nullify

Vitis,-is (f): vine, grapevine

Vitium,-ii (n): defect, flaw; sin, offense, vice

Vito,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to avoid, evade, shun, withstand

Vivifico,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to bring to life, vivify,
give life to, make alive

Vivo, vivere, vixi, victum (3): to live, be alive; to survive;
to reside

Vivus,-a,-um (adj): alive, living, fresh

- Vocabulum,-i (n): appellation, name, designation; substantive,
noun
- Vocalis,-e (adj): spoken, vocal, speaking
- Vocatio,-onis (f): vocation, calling
- Voco,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to call, summon, name
- Volens,-entis (adj): willing, voluntary, ready, favorable,
intending
- Volo, velle, volui: to wish, want, desire; to propose, determine
- Voluntarie (adv): voluntarily, freely, gladly, willingly
- Voluntarii,-orum (m pl): volunteers
- Voluntarius,-a,-um (adj): voluntary, free, willing
- Voluntas,-atis (f): will; wish, inclination, desire; intention;
will [as in "Last Will and Testament"]
- Votivus,-a,-um (adj): votive, devotional
- Votum,-i (n): vow; vote; recommendation, opinion
- Vovens,-entis (m or f): person who makes a vow
- Voveo, vovere, vovi, votum (2): to vow, make a vow, promise
solemnly; to dedicate, consecrate
- Vox, vocis (f): voice; word, saying, speech, sentence;
language; sound, tone
- Vulgaris,-e (adj): common, ordinary, usual, general
- Vulgo (adv): universally, commonly, generally, publicly;
everywhere
- Vulgo,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to spread, publish, broadcast,
divulge, make public
- Vulgus,-i (n): crowd, great mass, multitude; public
- Vulneratio,-onis (f): wounding; wound
- Vulnero,-are,-avi,-atum (1): to wound; to damage
- Vulnus,-neris (n): wound, injury; blow, disaster

-X-

Xenodochium, -ii (n): guest-house, house for travelers, hospice

-Z-

zelus, -i (m): zeal; jealousy

A. M. D. G.